A Thesis of Angels



Written by Zechariah Von Den Burg

Version 2.0

Index

(All chapters start at Page 1 for easier navigation)

1. **Foreword**

2. **Thesis of Angels**

3. **Science of Angels**

-1. Ancient Evidence (Pages 1-21)
-1.1: Ancient artifacts and writings (Pages 2-5)
-1.2: Egypt (Pages 5-6)
-1.3: Indus Valley (Pages 6-10)
-1.4: Biblical evidence (Pages 10-15)
-1.5: Gnostic Gospels (Pages 15-16)
-1.6: Americas (Pages 16-17)
-1.7: Wikiana collection (Pages 17-21)
-2. Modern day Evidence (Pages 21-27)
-Conclusion (Pages 27-28)

4. **Precession of faith**

-Hypothesis (Pages 1-2)
-20,000-10,000 B.C. (Pages 2-10)
-Shamanism (Pages 6-9)
-6000-4500 B.C. (Pages 11-12)
-5000 B.C. (Pages 12-14)
-4500-1000 B.C. (Pages 14-23)
-Sumeria (Pages 14-16)
-Egypt (Pages 16-20)
-Indus Valley (Pages 20-23)
-Creation myths (Pages 23-43)
-Mesopotamian Creation (Pages 25-34)
-Egyptian Creation myth (Pages 34-36)
-Indus valley Creation myth (Pages 36-39)
-Greek Creation myth (Pages 39-40)
-Roman Creation myth (Pages 40-41)
-Norse Creation myth (Pages 42-43)
-Flood myth (Pages 44-52)
-Sumerian (Pages 44-47)
-Egyptian (Page 47)
-Indus Valley (Pages 48-49)
-Ancient Greece (Pages 49-51)
-Ancient China (Page 51)
-Native Americans (Pages 51-52)
-Conclusion (Pages 53-54)

5. **Precession of Culture**

-Hypothesis (Pages 1-2)
-Vincan (Pages 2-4)
-Sumerian (Pages 4-12)
-Egyptian (Pages 12-23)
-Indus Valley (Pages 23-31)
-Minoan Civilization (Pages 32-36)
-Greece (Pages 37-44)
-Conclusion (Pages 44-45)

6. Archaeological Anomalies of Astronomy

-Hypothesis (Pages 1-2)
-Timeline (Pages 2-3)
-Pleiades, Sirius and Orion worship 1 (Pages 4-11)
-Orion in prehistory - 1.2 (Pages 5-9)
-Pleiades - 1.3 (Pages 9-11)
-Alignments (Page 12)
-Pyramids around the world 2 (Pages 12-18)
-Mexico – 2.1 (Pages 13-14)
-China – 2.2 (Page 15)
-Europe – 2.3 (Pages 16-18)
-Other anomalies of ancient Egypt 3 (Pages 18-21)
-Precession of equinoxes – 3.1 (Page 20)
-Constellation knowledge - 3.2 (Pages 20-21)
-Calendar – 3.3 (Page 21)
-Round Earth – 3.4 (Page 21)
-Conclusion (Pages 21-22)

7. The God fragment

-Introduction - 1.1 (Pages 1-3)
-Hermes Trismegustas – 1.2 (Pages 3-23)
-Hermes (Pages 3-22)
-Rosicrucians (Pages 22-23)
-The Aten – 1.3 (Pages 23-29)
-Horus and Jesus (Pages 29-30)
-Apocrypha - 1.4 (Pages 30-40)
-Enoch – 1.5 (Pages 40-44)
-Conclusion – 1.6 (Pages 45-46)

8. Pagan Traditions

-Foreword (Pages 1-5)
-Early Heretics – 1.1 (Pages 5-11)
-Justin the Martyr (Pages 5-6)
-Tertullian (Pages 7-8)
-Constantine: founder of lies (Pages 8-11)
-Councils – 1.2 (Pages 11-21)
-First council of Nicaea (Page 13)
- First Council of Constantinople (Page 14)
- Second Council of Ephesus (Pages 14-15)
- Council of Chalcedon (Pages 15-17)
-Coptic Christians (Pages 17-18)
- 2nd Council of Constantinople (Pages 18-19)
- 3rd Council of Constantinople (Pages 19-20)
- Second Council of Nicaea (Pages 20-21)
- Dogma of the Church – 1.3 (Pages 21-35)
-300 A.d. (Pages 21-23)
-375 A.d . (Pages 23-25)
- Mary worship enacted (Pages 25-29)
- Extreme Unction (last rights) (Page 29)
- Purgatory (Pages 30-31)
- 600 A. D. (Page 31)
- Worship of images and relics (Pages 31-32)
-Use of holy water (Page 32 - 33)
-Transubstantiation (Page 33)
-Bible is forbidden to laymen (Page 34)
-Infallibility of the pope (Page 35)
-Conclusion – 1.4 (Pages 35)

9. Atrocities of the Church

-Foreword (Pages 1-3)
-400 A.D. (Pages 3-4)
-500-1000 A.D. (Pages 5)
-Crusades (Pages 6-10)
-Heretics (Pages 10-15)
-Inquisition (Pages 15-21)
-Early Inquisition (Pages 15-16)
-Spanish Inquisition (Pages 16-19)
-Portuguese Inquisition (Page 19)
-Roman Inquisition (Pages 19-21)
-Natives (Pages 21-32)
-Disease (Pages 21-22)
-Christopher Columbus (Pages 22-23)
-Spaniards (Pages 23-26)
-Jesuits/Catholics (Pages 26-28)
-Americans/English (Pages 28-32)
-Modern Day Church (Pages 32-42)
-Joel Osteen (Pages 32-34)
-Mike Murdoch (Pages 34-36)
-Benny Hinn (Pages 36-37)
-Kenneth Copeland (Pages 37-38)
-Other notable mentions (Pages 38-42)
-A vision for the future church (Pages 42-45)

10. Today's Peril

-Foreword (Pages 1-2)
-Chernobyl - 1.1 (Pages 3-10)
-Fukushima – 1.2 (Pages 10-16)
-Three mile island - 1.3 (Pages 16-17)
-World war Dumping – 1.4 (Pages 17-25)
-Oil spills – 1.5 (Pages 25-33)
-Trash – 1.6 (Pages 33-37)
-Conclusion - 1.7 (Pages 37-38)

11. Amnesia

-Foreword (Pages 1-2)
-Amnesia (Pages 2-3)
-Waking up (Pages 3-21)
-Healing ourselves (Pages 21-22)
-Healing our earth (Pages 22-26)
-Conclusion (Page 26)

12. **Epilogue: Discoveries to come**

-Foreword (Page 1)
-Gulf of Cambay (Pages 2-3)
-Yonaguni island (Pages 3-7)
-Caribbean (Pages 7-8)
-Alexandria (Pages 8-10)
-Lost pyramids of Egypt (Pages 10-14)
-Water in space (Page 14)
-Moon (Pages 15-17)
-Mars (Pages 17-21)
-Europa (Pages 21-3)
-Asteroids/comets (Pages 22-23)
-Conclusion (Page 23)

13. **Cross Culturality/Anomalous Artefacts/Gobekli Turkey**
(From www.ancient-wisdom.co.uk)

Special Thanks:

I would like to thank **Alex Whitaker** of Ancient-wisdom.co.uk for his wealth of information. I came across his site about half way through my studies, and wish I would have at the beginning of my research. He has been gracious in his allowance of pictures, articles and information.

I would like to thank my fiancé **Alexandria** for allowing me to visit the Library as frequently as I did, while watching the little goblins we call children. Love you all, you are the reason I am trying to change the world.

I would like to thank my family for their support throughout life. I would like to thank my friends for their support and criticism, especially **Steven Reynolds** for the workplace debates and jovial friendship.

I would like to dedicate this book to my Grandmother **Ardie Frizzell** who changed my life, and helped me become who I am today

I would like to thank all humans who wish peace upon the world, stay strong. One day peace will prevail, one day love will rule.

I would also like to thank the reader; you have taken initiative to learn more of our heritage . . . the good and the bad. May your walk through life be filled with truth, freedom and prosperity.

This Manuscript is also dedicated to the billions of innocent Human beings who have suffered and died at the hands of evil men in power, and the billions more we will lose if we do not change. YOU ARE NOT FORGOTTEN. History is merely an effigy in your honor.

Please feel free to reach me personally at thesisofangels@gmail.com

To order a copy of the book, visit : https://www.createspace.com/4346106

Please also visit the discussion forums: http://consciousspecies.org/forum/

For those interested in correspondence, I am interested in the following:

-A job in any Archaeological dig/excavation that you are undertaking
-Networking for knowledge
-Involvement in Any Organization that truly helps others
-Scientific/Spiritual/Historical conversations
-Debates (In person or online)
-Reviews of my Manuscript



May God's will of peace prevail upon planet Earth

For all my readers, I ask that you read my entire manuscript with an open mind before your decision about what is written between these covers.

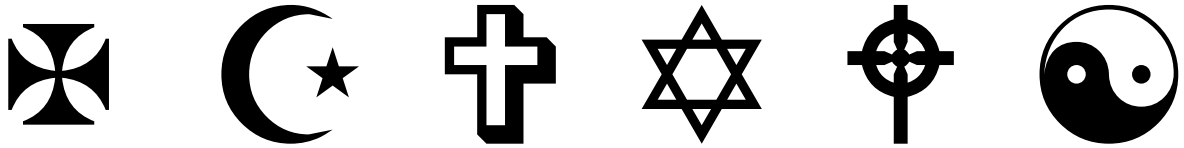
1 Timothy 4

4 The Spirit clearly says that *in later times some will abandon the faith and follow deceiving spirits and things taught by demons.* [2] Such teachings come through *hypocritical liars*, whose consciences have been seared as with a hot iron. [3] They *forbid people to marry* and *order them to abstain from certain foods*, which God created to be *received with thanksgiving* by *those who believe and who know the truth.* [4] For everything God created is good, and nothing is to be rejected if it is received with thanksgiving, [5] because it is consecrated by the word of God and prayer.

[6] *If you point these things out to the brothers and sisters, you will be a good minister of Christ Jesus, nourished on the truths of the faith and of the good teaching that you have followed.* [7] *Have nothing to do with godless myths and old wives' tales*; rather, train yourself to be godly. [8] For physical training is of some value, *but godliness has value for all things*, holding promise for both the present life and the life to come. [9] This is a trustworthy saying that deserves full acceptance. [10] That is why we labor and strive, because we have put our hope in the living God, who is the Savior of all people, and especially of those who believe.

[11] Command and teach these things. [12] *Don't let anyone look down on you because you are young, but set an example for the believers in speech, in conduct, in love, in faith and in purity.* [13] Until I come, devote yourself to the public reading of Scripture, to preaching and to teaching. [14] Do not neglect your gift, which was given you through prophecy when the body of elders laid their hands on you.

[15] *Be diligent in these matters*; give yourself wholly to them, so that everyone may see your progress. [16] Watch your life and doctrine closely. Persevere in them, because if you do, you will save both yourself and your hearers.



1. Foreword




25,000 years ago, mankind peered into the heavens as if the constellations, and the stars within them, were our home.

Humans raised monolithic monuments stretching to the skies to embrace the universe, aligning the most intimate designs to mimic the cosmos. Man calculated units of time by the movements of the celestial bodies, the solstices and equinoxes determined our fates.

Mountains were our shelter, stones and bedrock shared our warmth. Water rose to quench our thirst diverted from the rivers that bore them, and our food was gathered or hunted by our own hand. Man knew of the creator, the being that in his benevolence bore all of known creation into being. The entity praised by Abraham, Jesus Christ, Hermes Trismegistus and many others before and after as the one true God.

Yet over time, arose darkness up on the earth. Using the very vehicle of our soul it twists emotion, passion and reason into its own directive. The sun sets to the horizon as evil is spread amongst humans, while the good that are the only hope for humanity dwindle into a minority. Now the world is changing....a different season on our home planet of earth. The rise of darkness and the decline of justice torments mankind.

Most humans cannot carry their own weight much farther than gasoline can last in their car, and we cannot drive without destroying our air that we breathe to walk, to talk, to live. Our Air that sustains ALL life on earth, every precious breath, is being destroyed.

Our lean mammal bodies have become besieged by obesity, neglect, procrastination, and other diseases of the mind. Our leaders still divide us, and still lie for profit while every single prophet has been annihilated. The few benevolent powers of this world are besieged by the majority of malevolence threatening to tear apart the fabric of our humanity.

We praise the material, and neglect the spiritual. No one has been able to live forever, what is the price of eternity? We are born into this world with our body, our soul and our spirit . . . Gold and silver do not protect either.

Our hands drip with innocent blood from age old lies we cannot dissuade....thoughts and ways of thinking aren't as extinct as the thousands of magnificent, marvelous creatures that once shared our cycle of life. Life.....what has it become?

Quite simply, we are nothing. We pale in comparison with our potential, the only thing that hinders us is ourselves and those who wish us enslaved.

If you haven't closed the book yet, maybe that means we can change. We will never achieve what we never attempt.

WHY can our species not fathom what we are doing to this world? We destroy our only life support system available. Oxygen, water...the perfect temperature to sustain life as we know it, ozone that allows us to bask in the sun's rays and not burn. The very things that allow the human race to exist are being destroyed by the human race. Like a smoker, our planets health deteriorates over time until <u>all</u> life is taken. Not one breath, but one million breaths will fell mankind.

WHY can't we utilize eco friendly transportation? Think about it, do we REALLY need *at least* 4 poisonous fluids fueling our behemoths? Do you want to drink radiator fluid, brake fluid, transmission fluid and gasoline in your water? Think about it... they keep making more for some reason . . . it doesn't just disappear into

WHY do we put harmful chemicals and synthetic foods into our bodies and expect it to live and flourish? The easiest way to destroy anything organic is with a poison. The air china breathes is covered in smoke...that can be seen from space.

WHY do we expect rights, and shun others rights. Every human should be able to be free and do as they choose, but not free to choose about the way others feel about then. Mega church pastors have million dollar

mansions...while millions go hungry. Women can't worship God the same as men? Muslims wear veils and nuns are repressed? Inequality is a burden of all of earth's children, we all struggle, and we all hurt. We all wish to exist as our own, free in a free world.

WHY am I even asking why? How about WHY can't we solve the problem?

That quite simply IS the problem, I'm asking WHY.

That's WHY I wrote this book . . . To stop asking and start changing. What was I doing about the problem? Nothing. Well, I am now.

My only goal by writing this book is to impact your life in some way, to open your eyes and see the chains that bind us. The only way we can make a change is to stand together, one voice can be broken and destroyed . . . but one million voices together cannot be shaken. The earth may tremble, but the heavens stand firm. The truth will set us free.

If I have not impacted your life, I shouldn't have written this book. I present my findings under the premise of truth . . . a proposal of a Thesis of Angels that will draw us together as brothers and sisters of Earth. We no longer must be divided . . . if we can only become one as a species we would truly achieve our potential . . . peace, prosperity and piousness. Our souls and spirits are our only true possessions; let them not wither away as our bodies do.

All that I ask is that you read the book entirely, with an open mind, to make an informed decision. If I did impact your life, stand with me to make a change today. Stop this cycle we are in and bring in a new age of reason, a new age of unity upon a planet where since its birth was born divided.

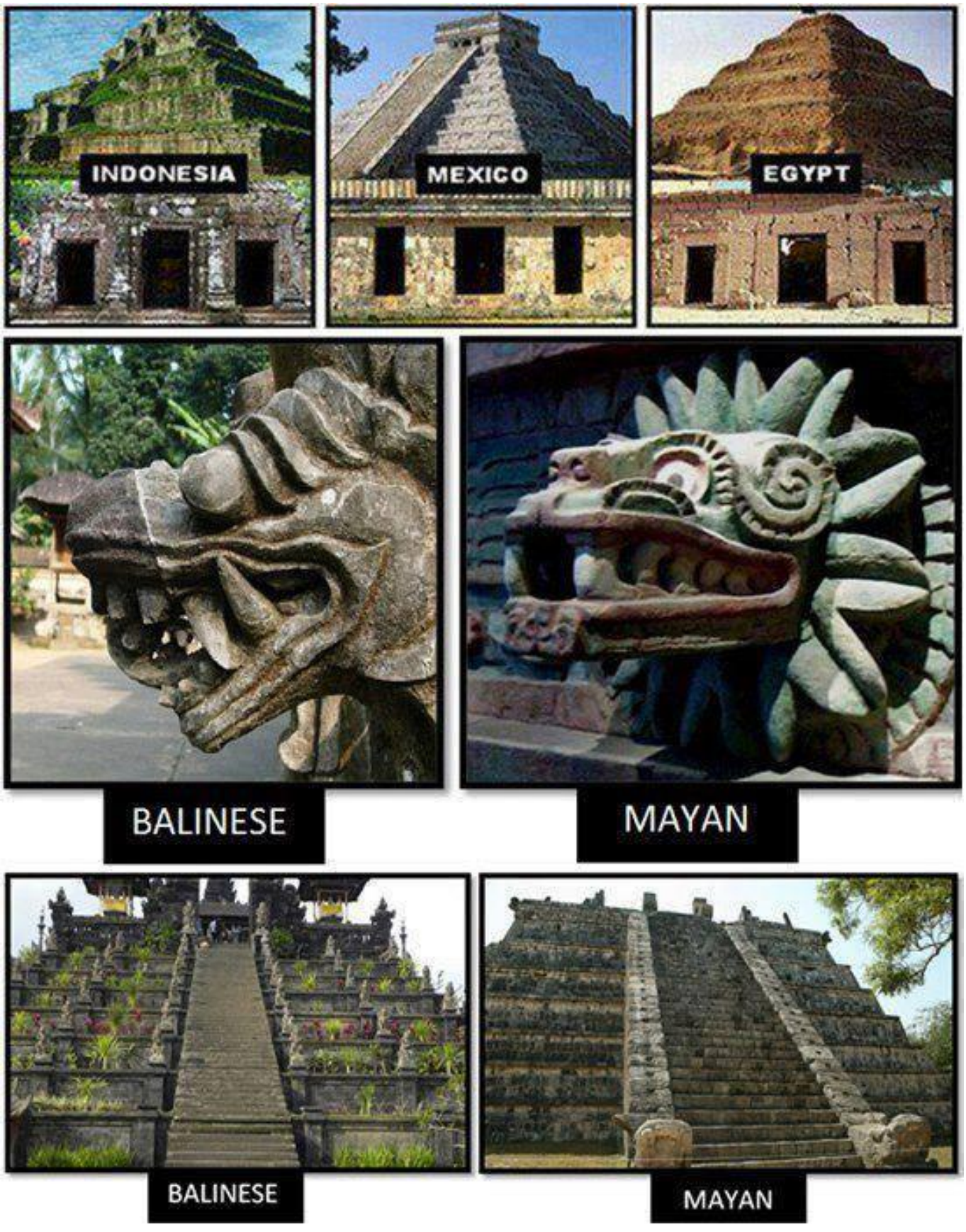
We stand upon the precipice of disaster, facing a future of uncertainty. If we can face it in unity as arbiters of the human race and Planet Earth, perhaps we can avoid the cataclysm awaiting us inevitably in the future. When nothing is challenged, nothing evolves. If we can't evolve, we will perish.




(Left) The top of the Besakih temple, Indonesia (Right) The bottom Serpent Stairwell, Chichen Itza, Mexico.

(Every 21st of June, an optical illusion called shadow-play astounds tourists. During this time, the steps shadows appear to be large snakes slithering down the stairs into the Earth...Symbolizing the gods decent and eventual return to Earth. This theme is universal spanning all cultures and religions.)




INDONESIA
MEXICO
EGYPT
BALINESE
MAYAN
BALINESE
MAYAN

2. Thesis of Angels




Every major Religion details stories of God, or gods, and angels descending to earth and creating life. A lifeless barren Earth awaited all said to have created us, with only the tumultuous waters underneath their feet. Each holy work then entails stories of continued visitation, a Deluge myth, and other similar legends and events that differ only by perspective. These perspectives have roots in our DNA longer than current archaeology or science can tell us. Ranging worldwide from Mesoamerica to Mesopotamia, eerily similar stories have emerged from each "isolated" culture that is concurrent with each other.

But by different tongues, and through generations, time has altered and mutated the original meaning of *Whom* we are and where we are from. In our current day and age, these millennia old religions are used to divide us, rather than bring us together. Yet In the infancy of each individual religion, there are explicit similarities we must recognize in order to understand ourselves. These similarities appear to be differences in our eyes. This is due to ignorance, knowledge lost after centuries of oppression and a lack of desire to seek the truth.

In the earliest times, gods represented Celestial bodies, unexplained phenomenon,

natural forces or unexplained events. Somewhat like the Catholic Church's polytheistic saint worship in the modern day, many ancient religions were distorted by the clergy into worshiping similar "designations" of paranormal occurrences, supernatural events or heroes who had died as *actual* deities. These distortions in turn perpetuated clergies control over laymen, and turned the religious institutions into vessels for control.

By separating the clergy from the laymen, what was created was a caste system where the ruling elite could not be challenged, making them *infallible* like God. This separation likely first occurred longer than we currently know. One of the clearest examples of this was in 1229; the council of Toulouse "Prohibited the laity from having any translation of the Old or New Testament". Why did the church ban the bible to laymen? How could the Christians know Gods word with the knowledge closed to them? The explanation is that the church didn't want "false texts" in circulation...but with all its wealth and power why did they not spread the "true" texts or offer a verification of the laymen's texts they had? The answer is simple, greed and control versus equal knowledge . . . which would a malevolent entity choose?

The control in every major religion stems from the belief that each religions believers are the only group with divine knowledge, coupled with the belief that the holy man of that religion or sect speaks for God. This by itself can be measured by small cults that burn bright, and then quickly end in a tragic way. By the Christian belief that God uses us as we are, dire evil men can take power in its ranks. Christ never intended the power structure of the modern church, and condemned any form of financial profit. The reason there is rape, homosexuality, false doctrine, profiteering, murder and 49,000 different denominations is a result of man discovering the personal reward of speaking for God.

To prove this theory as truth, I identify several key elements. First, each original culture was influenced by the same myths, recorded by their own hero's perspective. Second, each religion recorded world-wide events such as the flood, the day the sun stood still, the tree of life, Jonah and the whale and the tower of Babel. Third, the truth came to us in our ancient past by angels who told us the works of the creator, and originated in the knowledge of right and wrong. Fourth, the truth was hidden by man for the purpose of enslaving the human race for personal and financial gain. Fifth, this systematic enslavement is being realized by the people, and this awakening is a phase in

the cycle of the metamorphoses of human consciousness. This process of the continuous morphing of belief is known as procession.

Procession was both Physical and Metaphysical. My theory is that each culture witnessed the same events, only in their corner of the world. These events were passed down through script and oral tradition and spread via trade routes, the conquering of inferior races/nations, and the evolution of consciousness at its origin and climax. These early religions directly influenced what we believe today, and are in reality not too different from the beliefs held in modern times. The theory is supported by several pillars.

The Pillars that support this theory are the Precession of culture, Precession of Religion, The God fragment and Anomalous alignments. The precession of culture shows the evolution of the physical nature of Homo sapiens, the Precession of religion shows the evolution of our metaphysical nature, the God fragment shows the idea of the Christian God being around thousands of years before Christ and the anomalous alignments show the fixations of our ancestors and where God and the angels came from. When analyzing similarities rather than focusing on the differences, we find that the only differences are perspective and the changing of doctrine over time, supported by the Pagan traditions that lead to the Atrocities of the church. In the end, these intentional evil acts of man leave us with Today's Peril.

I argue the most for Time being the biggest factor in the change of culture and religion, Time heals and time destroys. It appears there is a manmade calculated attempt to disguise who we are, where we came from and why we are here under the guise of "God's will" or "God's word". People of past and present religions do not realize how instead of worshiping God, they worship man. This can be seen in the malevolence religion causes, when it is supposed to be benevolent. Evil cannot exist within good, so how can an entity such as the church commit acts of murder or molestation? My theory of "Duality" is rampant and explains this occurrence.

Duality is also a facet of our personal selves. Our human nature and God fragment combine to form our existence, both physical and metaphysical. Our animal instincts and bodies are superseded by our Intellect, creativity and reason. These two differences collide on a daily basis and leave us feeling uplifted or depressed, guilty or

vindicated. Said best by Hermes, and believed by *EVERY* culture, is that we were made in God's image while being created from the earth. Also, further hindering our conscious evolution is the fact that science and religion are enemies. Instead of working together to determine our purpose and fates, these two entities oppose each other and thus are both wrong. Step back from your worldview for one moment, and consider reason.

Reason is our greatest ally, and the extent to which we are given reason is exclusive our species. Many physical and mental things separate us from other animals and creatures of Earth. Although similar levels of intellect in other beings exist, the missing link has still not been found. I argue the missing link is "God" and the angels that visited, and still visit us, who have contributed to our evolution. Combined with science, this missing link could prove where we came from, and tie in the massive amount of similarities across the millennia. It would explain current religious ideas of God, invisible and visible angel visitation, and most importantly explain the differences in theology and religion.

In every aspect, Differences cause hardship and problems in Human life. Our interactions are always focused around Race, Creed, Religion, Gender and Class. These divisions are always present, and we mistakenly focus on them. If we focused on our similarities instead of listening and subscribing to societies differences, we could evolve as a collective and disavow any association with evil and corruption. The "darkness" of this world feeds on the ability to destroy our individuality and personal responsibility that every being has. Our birthright is freedom of existence on this planet, granted that we contribute to the good of ourselves, others and our planet. Without this cohesion, the world falls into disarray and there is evil that transcends generations.

Generations come and go; our ancestors weren't as primitive as we have thought. From metallurgy, to stone masonry . . . even astronomical knowledge such as the Heliocentric theory existed before 2000 B.C. Much knowledge was purposely lost by those in power to control us and lead us away from our true potential . . . this all happens on a massive, collective yet personal level. If we could all come together, disregard our physical and mental barriers we could achieve the unthinkable.

But the unthinkable we attain currently is a massive amount of death, torture and

deception against our own race let alone what we do to other species and the planet itself. We are the only species we know from Earth to reach out and kiss the stars; we've peered into the deepest regions of space and we've become extra-terrestrials ourselves on the Moon and Mars. Yet we cannot solve fundamental problems such as energy or transportation. We pollute and kill the very environment that keeps us alive, and our callousness towards life will result in the death of our later generations. It can change with us.

Change is a hopeful word, it grants us security. Not only for our civilization and species, but for all sentient life we share this blue and green globe with. Our consciousness and awareness could be directed to the important facets of existence, instead of the temporary fleeting instant gratification our culture pushes. Imagine if people were as passionate about the climate or habitat protection, as we were about war. The world spends 1000 billion on war every year; we could eliminate world hunger with a fraction of that amount. Sadly, this is not the case. Our prophets have been replaced by profit, and our society in general is stuck in a tailspin as we plummet to rock bottom. Our doom can be reversed; we can unlearn what we have been taught.

We have the ability to change any problem mankind faces by first focusing inwards. By changing ourselves, we influence change on all we influence.

We must evolve. We are reaching our end quicker than many of us realize. At the precipice of destruction, at the very moment we have no other choice but to change or die is when we change. Usually when it's too late do we see what we have missed, only when the damage is done do we see the cost. Let us *now* see what we do, where we have come from in truth....and God give us the intestinal fortitude to change. **The Mayan calendar never spoke of a cataclysm. . .rather an awakening.**

"From which our progenitors travelled in, and by which making their journey, they at length attained to the good."

-CORPUS HERMETICUM



3. Science of Angels



1: Ancient evidence:

Many recent descriptions of Angels have emerged in modern times. Mankind has seen some strange phenomenon throughout the centuries, some events have been better recorded than others, and some have been debunked completely.

Ill start off by saying there has been many events and legends I would have liked to include in this book, but have refrained from due to lack of proof. Many stories involving the supernatural, unless well documented, are difficult if not impossible to verify. This being said, I have struggled with what to include as being a possibility and have decided to only write about things that have been verified. This book is not a theory, it is a comprehensive unbiased history of humanity and I cannot taint it with incorrect information. I hold to the hope that one day some of the events that I wanted to document can be proven correct.

There are still many verified events that haunt mankind that can only be explained by paranormal occurrences, or things we do not yet know.

Many ancient texts describe flight. Either by machine or by animal, these works include several instances in both the Biblical Canon and Biblical Apocrypha. Many attribute these stories to the visitation of God or angels, and surprisingly stories similar to the biblical accounts exist before and after the writing of the Bible.

Ancient man's descriptions of God and Angels are, for lack of a better word, diverse. Each individual was influenced by his current religion and predecessor religions to describe what he saw and who was behind the marvelous works.

These events trigger an emotion in us, a longing to understand. The desire to understand the secrets lost to mankind, the secrets that are right before our eyes. The science of Angels defines exactly what happens across millennia during the visitation periods of God or the Angels.

What exactly did happen in our past? What has humanity forgotten? The ideas, writings and beliefs lost to time are surprising when they are uncovered . . . .not due to the ridiculousness of the propositions, but by the similarities to our modern understandings. What are considered legends may be actual events.

1.1: Ancient artifacts and writings:

Sumeria: *"Epic of Etana"*



This Akkadian Text describes several events. It is only a partial version of the original epic, and is written in cuneiform.

Its hero is Etana. Etana was the "King of Kish" or "Shepherd King" and is listed on the Sumerian kings list as the *first* king to rule after the Deluge. This would mean that this could have been one of the oldest stories recorded after the great flood that every major culture speaks of.



(Seals of Etana)

In this story, Etana longs to have a child but he is infertile. There is an eagle that has ignored his own children's advice and eaten the children of his serpent friend. These three ask for help from Shamash (also called Utu) who is the sun god, and Shamash helps the serpent with his loss and sends Etana to help the eagle, who flies Etana to heaven in search of a magical fertility plant.

Several versions of the story exist, ending in both successes of reaching heaven and of Etana falling back to earth. This early tale of Humans being helped reach the stars, or at least the desire of flight, can be easily seen and possibly achieved. The god Shamash is also key in the Epic of Gilgamesh.

TABLET IV

The eagle said to him, to Etana:
" My friend, the [ ] are obvious,
Come, let me take you up to heaven,
Put your chest against my chest,
Put your hands against my wing feathers,
Put your arms against my sides".
He put his chest against his chest,
He put his hands against his wing feathers,
He put his arms against his sides,
Great indeed was the burden upon him.
When he bore him aloft one league,
The eagle said to him, to Etana:
"Look, my friend, how the land is now
Examine the sea, look for its boundaries
The land is hills...
The sea has become a stream".
When he had borne him aloft a second league,
The eagle said to him, said to Etana,
"Look, my friend, how the land is now!
The land is a hill".
When he had borne him aloft a third league,
The eagle said to him, said to Etana,
"Look, my friend, how the land is now!"
"The sea has become a garedener´s ditch".
After they had ascended to the heaven of Anu,
They passed through the gates of Anu, Enlil and Ea,
The eagle and Etana did obeisance together,
At the gate of Sin
The eagle and Etana did obeisance together (1I)

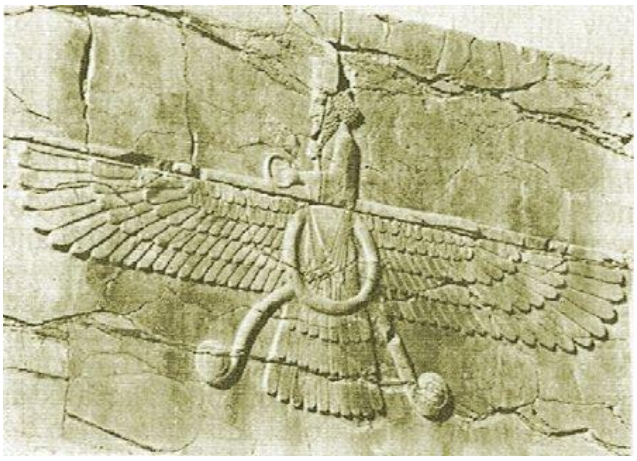
There are other places in Sumerian Mythology where man takes flight or is lifted up by the gods or winged creatures, figuratively or literally, such as in the Lamentation of Ur:

Lamentation of Ur:

"Because (this) bitter dolor had been destined for my city,
even if I, birdlike, had stretched my wings,
and, (like a bird), flown to my city,
yet my city would have been destroyed on its foundation,
yet Ur would have perished where it lay." (2I)

Another intriguing set of Babylonian laws, the Halkatha, rules on the importance of flight and the care with which it is to be undertaken.

"To operate a fling machine is a great privilege. Knowledge of flying is most ancient, a gift from the gods of old for saving lives".



A multicultural reverence and belief in flight must denote something more than hypothetical or theorized flight.





1.2: Egypt:

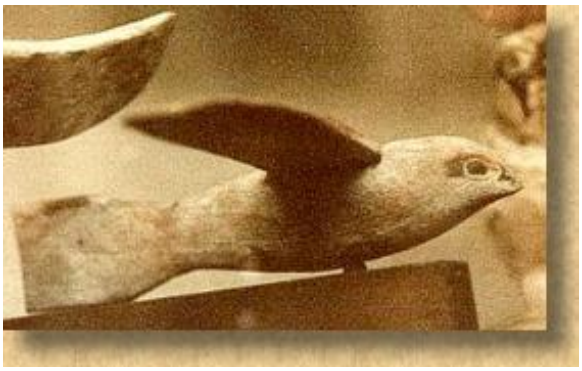
Saqqara Bird:

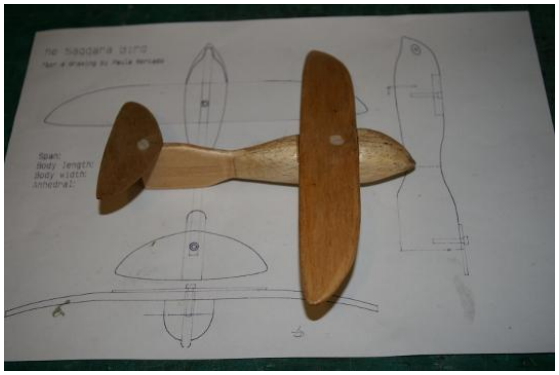
Found in the ancient city of Saqqara, this model bird was discovered in a tomb and was dated to approximately 200 B.C., and after investigation this ancient trinket was discovered to be aerodynamic. Saqqara is also home to what is believed to be the oldest step pyramid built in Egypt, and showed distinct similarities to the Mesopotamian

Ziggurats.

Several models have been built and flown (2rd picture) and shows that the Egyptians could have had advanced knowledge of aerodynamics. Any large scale models have yet to be found, but it is hard to tell what has been lost over the centuries. Wood cannot outlive stone, they weren't making stone airplanes.

The Saqqara bird is catalogued in the Cairo Museum of Antiquities as Special Register No. 6347, Rm. 22.





Many other instances of Egyptian flight exist, but cannot be verified quite like this Bird model. (2L)

1.3: Indus Valley:

The Indus Valley culture is known to possibly be the most diverse, unknown and mysterious of all ancient cultures. Its writings are subject to life-long study and interpretation, and not all is known about what has been written.

Among the deciphered code that we can understand, are tales about Heroes traveling to the moon in a flying machine or Vimana, High speed aerial maneuvers, Invisibility and Nuclear exposure/launches by the gods.

Samarangana Sutradhara,

Specifically, the Samarangana Sutradhara, contains over 200 hundred stanzas regarding almost every aspect of flying.

The International Academy of Sanskrit research published "Aeronautics, a Manuscript from the Prehistoric Past" which details a symbiotic comparison between Ancient and Modern aviation, machines and equipment.

Some excerpts from the Samarangana Sutradhara are as follows:

> *"They were propelled by air and inside is placed a mercury engine with an iron heating apparatus beneath. By means of the power latent in the mercury sets the driving whirlwind in motion. When it has been heated by the controlled fire from the iron containers a thunder power is developed through the mercury. If the iron engine with the properly wielded joints be filled with mercury and fire conducted into the upper part, it develops the power with the roar of the lion."*
>
> *"..inside it (the Vimana) one must place the mercury-engine with its iron heating apparatus beneath. By means of the power latent in the mercury which sets the driving whirlwind in motion, a man sitting inside may travel a great distance in the sky in a most marvelous manner.*
>
> *"Similarly by using the prescribed processes one can build a Vimana as large as the temple of the God-in-motion. Four strong mercury containers must be built into the interior structure.*
>
> *"When these have been heated by controlled fire from iron containers, the Vimana develops thunder-power through the mercury. And at once it becomes a pearl in the sky.*
>
> *"Moreover, if this iron engine with properly welded joints be filled with mercury, and the fire be conducted to the upper part it develops power with the roar of a lion." (5B)*

Translated by Peter Lancaster Brown, this next deciphered text shows another excerpt of flying aero craft.

> *'The aircraft which can go by its own force like a bird - on the earth or water or through the air – is called a Vimana. That which can travel in the sky from place to place is called a Vimana by the sage of old.'*
>
> *'The body must be strong and durable and built of a light wood [Lagha-daru], shaped like a bird in flight with wings outstretched [mahavinhanga]. Within it must be placed the mercury engine, with its heating apparatus made of iron underneath'.*

'In the larger craft [Daru-vimana], because it is built heavier, [alaghu], four strong containers of mercury must be built into the interior. When these are heated by controlled fire from the iron containers, the Vimana possesses thunder power through the mercury. The iron engine must have properly welded joints to be filled with mercury, and when the fire is conducted to the upper parts, it develops power with the roar of a lion. By means of the energy latent in mercury, the driving whirlwind is set in motion, and the traveller sitting inside the Vimana may travel in the air, to such a distance as to look like a pearl in the sky'. (6B)

There has been speculation on whether or not the study of these ancient Sanskrit writings fuelled Hitler's knowledge and perfection of the Rocket and later Jet engine during world war two. After the war, the knowledge was then divided between the Americans and the Russians and lead to the destructive course of the Cold war still being fought today.

In the Rig Veda, one of the other Holy texts, are numerous descriptions of Vehicles and Vessels used by humans and gods, and sometimes given from gods to humans to use in their travels.

Rig Veda:

The Rig Veda is just one of the four canonical sacred texts known as the Vedas. It is a mix of ancient stories, prayers, enchantments and hymns that span thousands of years.

It also entails several creation myths, and sets the historical argument of an Aryan invasion that implemented a caste system to the forefront.

In its pages, are some of the most detailed examples of the gods and their flying devices. It is not as functionality oriented as some of the other Indus Valley works, but the descriptions definitely ignite the argument for angels and their methods of flight.

Just like the Rig Vedas creations myths are similar in essence to every other cultures creation myth, the description of these flying objects seem to give De Ja Vu regarding biblical accounts.

Book 6: HYMN LVIII. Pūṣan.

1. LIKE heaven art thou: one form is bright, one holy, like Day and Night dissimilar in colour.

All magic powers thou aidest, self-depen. dent! Auspicious be thy bounty here, O Pūṣan.

2 Goat-borne, the guard of cattle, he whose home is strength, inspirer of the hymn, set over all the world;

Brandishing here and there his lightly. moving goad, beholding every creature, Pūṣan, God, goes forth.

3 O Pūṣan, with thy golden ships that travel across the ocean, in the air's mid-region,
Thou goest on an embassy to Sūrya, subdued by love, desirous of the glory.

4 Near kinsman of the heaven and earth is Pūṣan, liberal, Lord of food, of wondrous iustre,

Whom strong and vigorous and swiftlymoving, subdued by love, the Deities gave to Sūrya.

Book 4: HYMN XXXVI. Ṛbhus.

1.THE car that was not made for horses or for reins, three-wheeled, worthy of lauds, rolls round the firmament.

That is the great announcement of your Deity, that, O ye Ṛbhus, ye sustain the earth and heaven.

2 Ye Sapient Ones who made the lightly-rolling car out of your mind, by thought, the car that never errs,

You, being such, to drink of this drink-offering, you, O ye Vājas, and ye Ṛbhus, we invoke.

3 O Vājas, Ṛbhus, reaching far, among the Gods this was your exaltation gloriously declared,

In that your aged Parents, worn with length of days, ye wrought again to youth so that they moved at will.

Book 3: HYMN XIV. Agni.

1 THE pleasant Priest is come into the synod, true, skilled in sacrifice, most wise, Ordainer.

Agni, the Son of Strength, whose car is lightning, whose hair is flame, hath shown on earth his lustre.

Many more instances exist, and numerous works of Aerospace comparison have been produced. This advanced knowledge is slowly being accepted into the scientific community as evidence and proof comes to the surface. Time will see that these legends are solidified in our knowledge and future (3I)

1.4: Biblical Evidence:

For those of the Christian faith, the Bible is the most sacred text to be inspired by God and recorded by man. It is widely accepted that God and the Angels had continued visitation with mortal men, and directly influenced the lives of individuals and the Jewish nation as a whole.

What few realize however is the Bible is full of flying objects. Whether these vehicles are angels themselves or the vehicles the angels used to visit us, there seems to be little difference between "Unidentified Flying Object" and the Divine.

Read for yourself. (4B)

Ezekiel 1:1-28

In the thirtieth year, in the fourth month, on the fifth day of the month, as I was among the exiles by the Chebar canal, the heavens were opened, and I saw visions of God. On the fifth day of the month (it was the fifth year of the exile of King Jehoiachin), the word of the Lord came to Ezekiel the priest, the son of Buzi, in the land of the Chaldeans by the Chebar canal, and the hand of the Lord was upon him there. As I looked, behold, a stormy wind came out of the north, and a great cloud, with brightness around it, and fire flashing forth continually, and in the midst of the fire, as it were gleaming metal. And from the midst of it came the likeness of four living creatures. And this was their appearance: they had a human likeness, ...

Zechariah 5:1-2

Again I lifted my eyes and saw, and behold, a flying scroll! And he said to me, "What do you see?" I answered, "I see a flying scroll. Its length is twenty cubits, and its width ten cubits." (15 by 30 feet.)

Exodus 13:21-22

By day the LORD went ahead of them in a pillar of cloud to guide them on their way and by night in a pillar of fire to give them light, so that they could travel by day or night. Neither the pillar of cloud by day nor the pillar of fire by night left its place in front of the people.

Ezekiel 1:13-19

With them was something that looked like burning coals of fire. This fire, suggestive of torches, kept moving about among the creatures; the fire had a radiance, and lightning issued from the fire. Dashing to and fro [among] the creatures was somethig that looked like flares.

As I gazed on the creatures, I saw one wheel on the ground next to each of the four-faced creatures. As for the appearance and structure of the wheels, they gleamed like beryl. All four had the same form; the appearance and structure of each was as of two wheels cutting through each other.

And when they moved, each could move in the direction of any of its four quarters; they did not veer when they moved. Their rims were tall and frightening, for the rims of all four were covered all over with eyes. And when the creatures moved forward, the wheels moved at their sides' and when the creatures were borne above the earth, the wheels were borne too.

Many more instances of personal or collective visitation by angels exist and are believed by the Devout. What I can't understand is why we let names trip us up . . . Angels are not from this Earth, wouldn't Extra-terrestrials be a good name for these beings? Not the large eyed grey aliens of Hollywood, but Human-like beings also created by God who serve him.



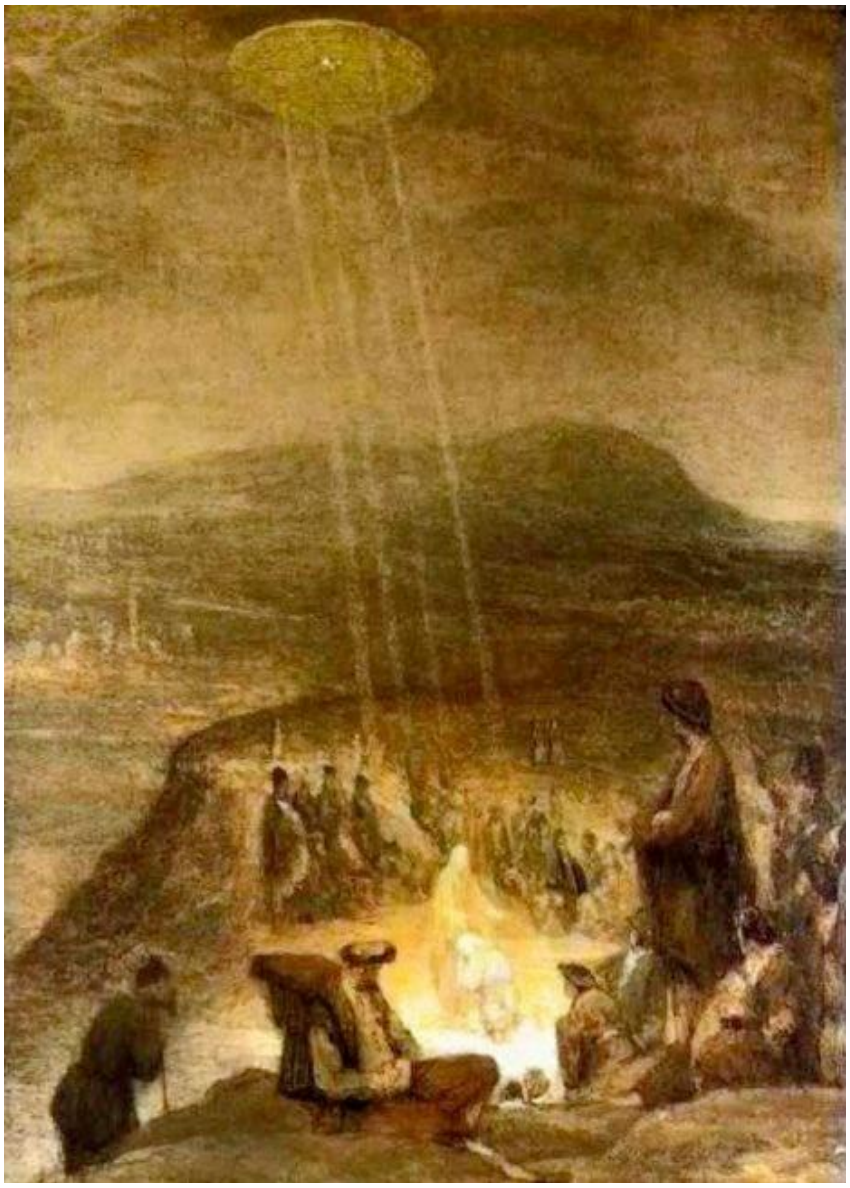


The last "wheel within a wheel" story has fascinated generations of Christians, Catholics and Jews since its origins. (Ezekiel 1:13-19)

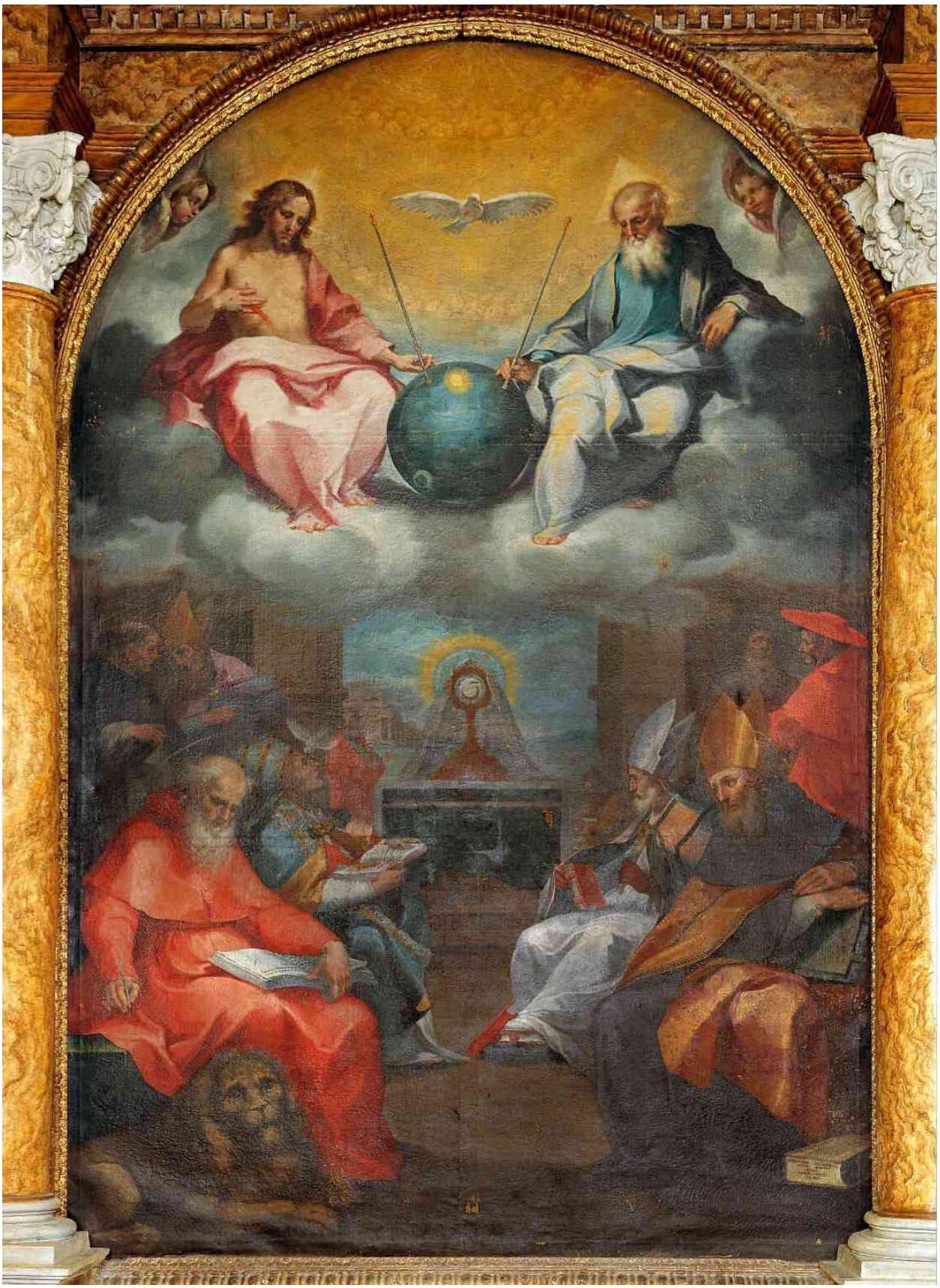
In later years, strange Christian pictures have emerged showing what seem to be the very vehicles used by Angels to visit us. The Old Testament has no clear explanation of Angels, the vehicles of Angels, and even God himself. Modern theology attempts to explain this phenomenon as simply miracles, trance experiences or the wonder of God.

Early Church artwork has tried its best to portray the objects and vehicles in the bible, some of its attempts seem quite other-worldly. It astounds me that objects "from the heavens", are not classified as UFO's simply because of hollywood and popular concept of grey aliens. If flying objects or entities enter our atmosphere, even from heaven, that would entail visitation from a Extra Terrestrial.

Ex·tra·ter·res·tri·al [èkstrə tə réstree əl] **-** outside Earth: existing or coming from somewhere outside Earth and its atmosphere







These old pictures give us a shocking glimpse into what the ancient peoples believed the Bible said about the mysterious craft described in its pages. Although abstract, it is all simply a matter of perspective. All perspective aside, the common outcome is some sort of vehicle or magnificent being that visits mankind to help, destroy or bestow knowledge.

It is asinine to argue whether or not it is angels, aliens, daemons or gods . . . .all are described distinctly similar. Couldn't all of them be the same with different perspectives dictating how they are seen?

1.5: Gnostic Gospels:

The whole entire bible speaks of God and Angel intercession, for whatever reason many books have been removed from the Canon and labeled "Gnostic". When in reality, these scorned books say the exact same thing the bible does. At times, it even goes deeper and explains mysteries and phenomenon on a much more intimate level.

Similar to, and possibly influencing, the earlier Greek legend of Prometheus is the book of Enoch.

Enoch appears briefly in the bible, but not much is spoken of him. It makes no sense to me how the Church doesn't see the importance of Enoch in completing the understanding of the Bible.

Chapter 8

1. Moreover Azazyel taught men to make swords, knives, shields, breastplates, the fabrication of mirrors, and the workmanship of bracelets and ornaments, the use of paint, the beautifying of the eyebrows, the use of stones of every valuable and select kind, and all sorts of dyes, so that the world became altered.

2. Impiety increased; fornication multiplied; and they transgressed and corrupted all their ways.

3. Amazarak taught all the sorcerers, and dividers of roots:

4. Armers taught the solution of sorcery;

5. Barkayal taught the observers of the stars,

6. Akibeel taught signs;

7. Tamiel taught astronomy;

8. And Asaradel taught the motion of the moon,

9. And men, being destroyed, cried out; and their voice reached to heaven.

Chapter 8 Verses 1-9 go into extreme detail of these angels who "developed" mankind's advanced knowledge. What otherwise may have taken centuries or millennia, the angels bestowed in a fraction of the time.

The Gospels and Gnostic Gospels have forever been divided by man. Only God knows the truth of this division, we pass judgment without truly knowing.

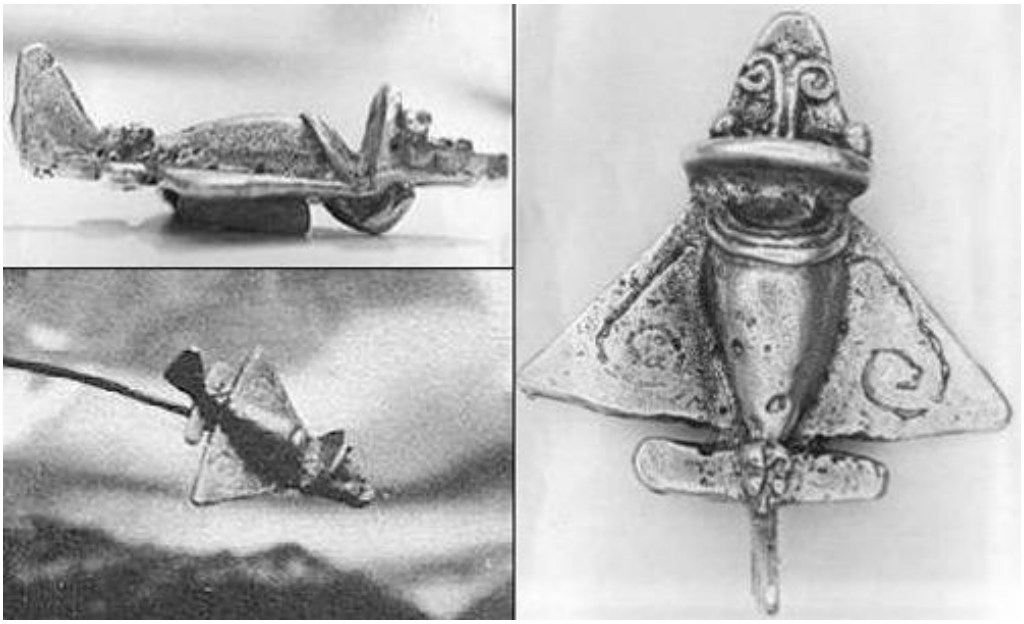
1.6: Americas:

Discovered in Columbia, These golden "Zoomorphic" models look less like animals and more like modern flight machines.

Take for example the tail fins, cockpit, wing designs, fuselage, stabilizer fin, and landing gear. These artifacts have been discovered throughout central and southern America with no clear explanation.









Dated to 500-800 B.C. to 1000-1500 A.D. these objects are one of the many anomalous artifacts that indicate the plausibility of Ancient mans ability of flight. (2I)

1.7 The Wickiana Collection:

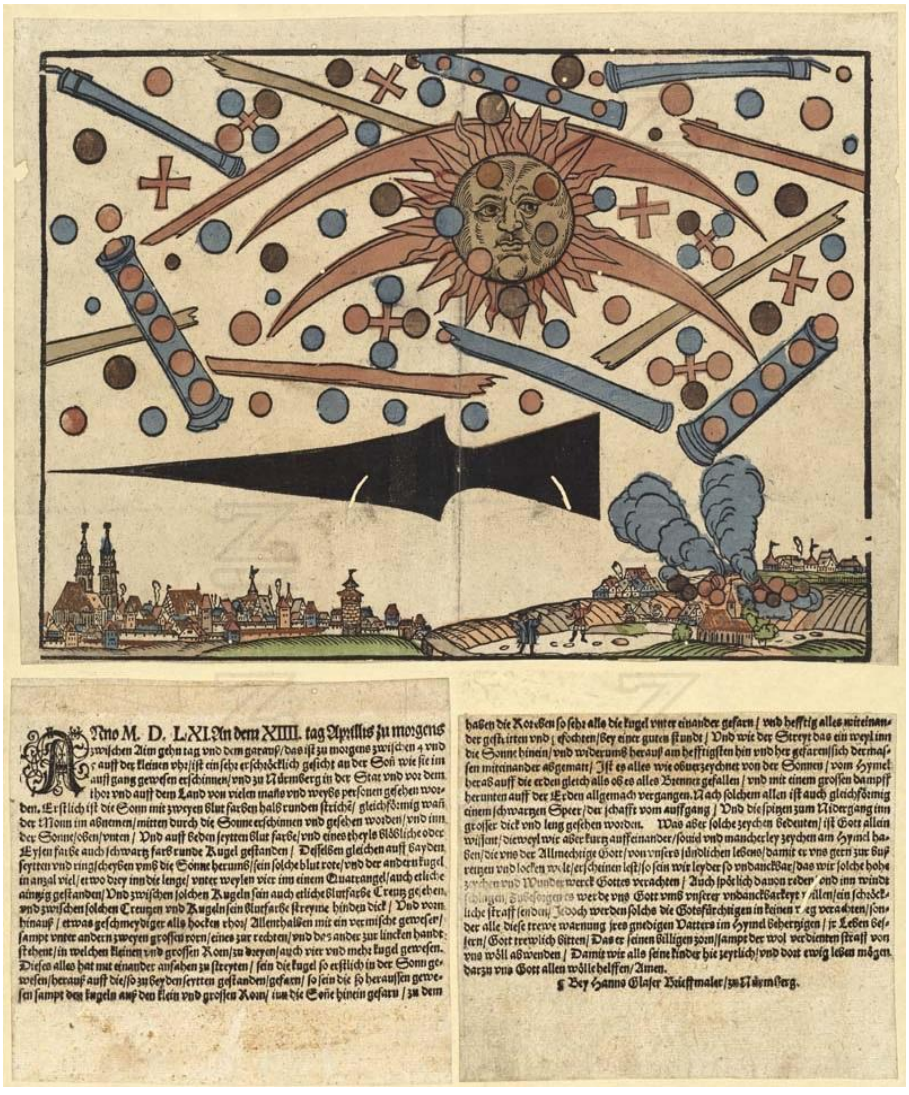
Across the ocean and millennia later, several events occurred in late Renaissance Europe and forever impacted Mankind's views of the Cosmos. These events were immortalized in wood carvings recorded among the Wickiana collection.

This collection is one of the highest regarded collections of old news reports and documents that happened in the 16th century. This collection contains the recording of some of the greatest events of the 1600's in Europe, The reformation of Switzerland, the Comet of 1577, and a total of 439 different wood cuttings and articles of paramount

importance.

There are two specific woodcuts in general that relate to my writings. The first, in what was described as "a war in the Heavens" is one of the best recorded events of these flying objects in the skies of Nuremburg Germany.

During this city wide sighting Crosses, Tubes, cylinders and circles were described by thousands of people. They didn't simply hover, they were flying, shooting and destroying each other in a marvelous aerial combat display of what was called "the Judgment of God". This event was forever immortalized in a wood carving and an extensive article.



(Woodcut created by Hans Glaser)

Several translations from the wood carving are as follows.

"At the time when the sun rose, one saw many large black balls which moved at high speed in the air towards the sun, then made half-turns, banging one against the others as if they were fighting a battle out a combat, a great number of them became red and igneous, thereafter they were consumed and died out."

"approximately 3 in the length, from time to time, four in a square, much remained insulated, and between these balls, one saw a number of crosses with the color of blood. Then one saw two large pipes, in which small and large pipes, were 3 balls, also four or more. All these elements started to fight one against the other."

This battle was shown to have a clear victor. After the large black "object" appeared in the sky, one side of the conflict fled while the other sped away towards the sun from which they came.

Could this be a modern day event similar to biblical recordings? The famous story of Jacobs's ladder in the Bible compares significantly, it just doesn't involve a battle of any sort until Jacob wrestles the Angel and earned the Angels respect for his determination.

Genesis 28:11-12 *"When he reached a certain place, he stopped for the night because the sun had set. Taking one of the stones there, he put it under his head and lay down to sleep. He had a dream in which he saw a stairway resting on the earth, with its top reaching to heaven, and the angels of God were ascending and descending on it."*

Genesis 32:23-28: *After he had sent them across the stream, he sent over all his possessions. So Jacob was left alone, and a man wrestled with him till daybreak. When the man saw that he could not overpower him, he touched the socket of Jacob's hip so that his hip was wrenched as he wrestled with the man. Then the man said, "Let me go, for it is daybreak."*

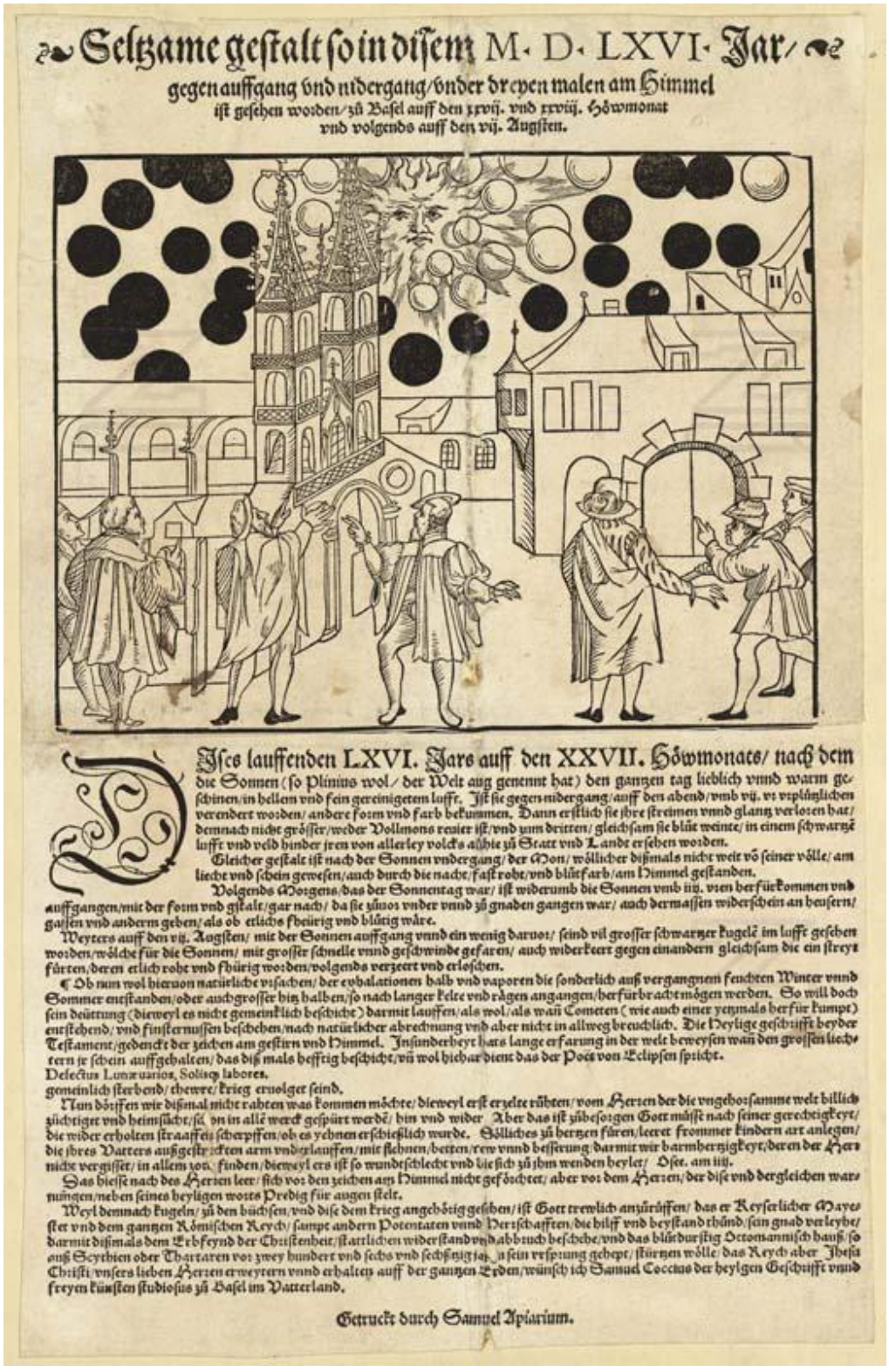
But Jacob replied, "I will not let you go unless you bless me."

The man asked him, "What is your name?"

"Jacob," he answered.

Then the man said, "Your name will no longer be Jacob, but Israel, because you have struggled with God and with humans and have overcome."

Another instance similar to Nuremburg happened in Basle Switzerland. On August 7, 1566, another aerial battle was observed over the city with similar outcomes. Another woodcarving commemorated this event.



Seltzame gestalt so in disem M. D. LXVI. Jar/
gegen auffgang vnd nidergang/vnder dreyen malen am Himmel
ist gesehen worden/zů Basel auff den xxviij. vnd xxviij. Höwmonat
vnd volgends auff den vij. Augsten.

Jses lauffenden LXVI. Jars auff den XXVII. Höwmonats/ nach dem die Sonnen (so Plinius wol/ der Welt aug genennt hat) den gantzen tag lieblich vnnd warm geschinen/in hellem vnd fein gereinigetem luffte. Ist sie gegen nidergang/auff den abend/vmb vij. vr verplötzlichen verendert worden/ andere form vnd farb bekommen. Dann erstlich sie ihre streimen vnnd glantz verloren hat/ demnach nicht grösser/weder Vollmons reuier ist/vnd zum dritten/ gleichsam sie blůt weinte/ in einem schwartzē luffte vnd veld hinder jren von allerley volcks allhie zů Statt vnd Lande ersehen worden.

Gleicher gestalt ist nach der Sonnen vndergang/ der Mon/ wölcher dismals nicht weit vō seiner völle/ am liecht vnd schein gewesen/auch durch die nacht fast rohr/vnd blůtfarb/am Himmel gestanden.

Volgends Morgens/das der Sonnentag war/ ist widerumb die Sonnen vmb iiij. vren her für kommen vnd auffgangen/mit der form vnd gstalt/gar nach/ da sie zůuor vnder vnnd zů gnaden gangen war/ auch dermassen widerschein an heusern/ gassen vnd andern geben/als ob erlichs fheurig vnd blůtig wäre.

Weyters auff den vij. Augsten/ mit der Sonnen auffgang vnnd ein wenig darvor/ seind vil grosser schwartzer kugelē im luffte gesehen worden/wölche für die Sonnen/ mit grosser schnelle vnnd geschwinde gefaren/ auch widerkeert gegen einandern gleichsam die ein streyt fürten/deren etlich rohr vnd fhürig worden/volgends verzeert vnd erloschen.

Ob nun wol hieruon natürliche vrsachen/ der exhalationen halb vnd vaporen die sonderlich auss vergangnem feuchten Winter vnnd Sommer enstanden/oder auch grosser bis halben/so nach langer kelte vnd rägen angangen/herfürbracht mögen werden. So will doch sein deůtung (dieweyl es nicht gemeinklich beschicht) darmit lauffen/als wol/als wan Cometen (wie auch einer zeitmals herfür kumpt) entstehend/ vnd finsternussen beschehen/nach natürlicher abrechnung vnd aber nicht in allweg breuchlich. Die Heylige geschrifft beyder Testament/gedenckt der zeichen am gestirn vnd Himmel. Insunderheyt hats lange erfarung in der welt beweysen wan den grossen liechtern je schein auffgehalten/ das dis mals heffrig beschicht/zů wol hieher dient das der Poet von Eclipsen spricht.

Defectus Lunæ varios, Solisq; labores.

gemeinlich sterbend/ thewre/ krieg erwolger seind.

Nun dörffen wir dismal nicht rahten was kommen möchte/ dieweyl erst erzelte rühten/ vom Herren der die vngehorsamme welt billich züchtiget vnd heimsůchet/sů vn in allē werck gespürt werdē/ hin vnd wider Aber das ist zůbesorgen Gott müsse nach seiner gerechtigkeyt/ die wider erholten straaffen scharpffen/ob es yehnen erschrecklich wurde. Sölliches zů hertzen füren/leeret frommer kindern art anlegen/ die ihres Vatters außgestreckten arm vnderlauffen/mit flehen/betten/rew vnnd besserung darmit wir barmhertzigkeyt/deren der Herr nicht vergisset/ in allem yon finden/dieweyl ers ist so wunderschlecht vnd lieblich zů ihm wenden heyler/ Ose. am iiij.

Das bliesse nach des Herren leer/ sich vor den zeichen am Himmel nicht gefördtet/ aber vor dem Herren/der disē vnd dergleichen warnungen/neben seines heyligen worts Predig für augen stelt.

Weyl demnach kugeln/ zů den büchsen/vnd disē dem krieg angehörig gesehen/ ist Gott trewlich anzůrüffen/ das er Keyserlicher Mayestet vnd dem gantzen Römischen Reych/ sampt andern Potentaten vnnd Herrschafften/die hilff vnd beystand thůnd/sein gnad verleyhe/ darmit disem als dem Erbfeynd der Christenheit/stattlichen widerstand vnd abbruch beschehe/vnd das blůrdurstig Ottomannisch hauss so auss Scythien oder Thartaren vor zwey hundert vnd sechs vnd sechtzig iaren sein vrsprung gehept/ stürtzen wölle/ das Reych aber Jhesu Christi/vnsers lieben Herren erweytern vnnd erhalten auff der gantzen Erden/wünsch ich Samuel Coccius der heylgen Geschrifft vnnd freyen künsten studiosus zů Basel im Vatterland.

Getruckt durch Samuel Apiarium.

This collective evidence highlights the unexplained. Could it correlate to the theory of Religious visitation by various cultures? Or is it simply legend?

I believe it is a mixture of both, but I also believe its essence is that something or someone did have contact with early man and influence his evolution.

This belief stems from the most damning evidence we have record of, Cargo cults.

(7I)

2. Modern day evidence:

There have been many events that I have wanted to write about, but cannot substantiate. A lot of events that have happened I believe could have occurred, but due to lack of historical evidence and documentation keeps me from presenting it as fact. Hopefully in the future these stories can someday be verified.

However, in modern times an amazing discovery regarding Cargo cults shows a one of a kind result to a long posed question . . . what if we were influenced spiritually and culturally by beings of the cosmos, or even created by them. In religious teachings, we are told that God created us and that the angels helped . . . how is this a different concept? It is not.

Cargo cults are like a Petri dish inside of a Petri dish. It is the unintended experiment of "What if extra terrestrials visited and influenced humans, what would happen?" What would happen is exactly what happened in the pacific island that encountered a familiar form of extra terrestrials . . .

They encountered *us*.

Remote tribes and isolated civilizations have long bore the brunt of myth and truth throughout the centuries and lands of this Earth. Sometimes first encounters lead to a friendly exchange of information . . . other times leading to tragic loss of life.

In our recent past, the indigenous tribes of North and South America lost hundreds

of millions of innocent lives due to fear, misunderstanding and human greed. Those who came in the name of Christ, who preached love and acceptance, killed all who would not convert or wouldn't give up their land.

But when man ventured the seas he encountered a more remote people, primarily in Fiji, New Guinea, Melanesia and other remote Pacific Islands. The term didn't gain popularity until the 1940s, but these people were earliest recorded in Fiji around 1885.

At the peak of English colonial plantation period, on the small pacific paradise island of Fiji a prophet emerged among the people. He seized the opportunity that he saw, unpopularity among the natives of the colonists and a wane of ancestor worship.

His name was "Tuka", and as he began to notice a decline of the power the ancient ancestors held amongst his people; so he took action. Using the upsetting results of lost territory and all sacred to his people, he vowed to bring the Island back under the umbrella of tradition. He promised a return to how things used to be by rebelling against the colonists who took over his island. Regarded as a rebel, he was exiled but kept returning.

Isolated incidents happened after this from 1919 to 1922, but the most prominent occurrence is as a result of the largest most brutal war ever waged between men . . . World War II. An event that shocked the civilized world . . . imagine the natives interpretation.

Imagine a people who had never seen a horse, let alone a wagon. Now imagine what they would think if they saw a boat or an automobile . . . let alone possibly the most amazing thing to be witnessed . . . flight.

Imagine them first seeing a double or quad engine airplane *screaming* overhead firing machine guns or dropping bombs . . . .what would you think? These planes also dropped cargo, these cargo crates contained amazing food and trinkets.

Religion of the time was dedicated primarily to Ancestors, natural and unnatural phenomenon. When these planes were first viewed, it was believed that these mysterious objects were in fact their ancestors returning.

Many ancient civilizations in Europe, Asia and the Middle East HAVE seen things similar to this and have documented it in their holy texts, typically called Vimanas. According to the Kebra Nagast of Ethiopia, even King Solomon had one.

The term Cargo Cult was first coined in print in 1945, but had been used earlier. Not only did these "visitors" drastically change the worldview of these natives, they changed their culture . . . as has happened in mankind's past.

How these cults arose is how you'd expect them to, after the bombs food and bullets stopped falling, the people began to miss the food and spectacles they witnessed... so charismatic individuals promised the tribes "the return of their ancestors". Somewhat like what we see today, men claimed to have special knowledge, visions or other ordainments that allowed them specifically to enable the return of these people, and their cargo.

These new religions leaders explained that the cargo was gifts from their own ancestors, or other sources such as gods. They believed if they did certain rituals, that gifts would come from the sky for them. These rituals were training exercises they saw the soldiers doing; dressing up like airmen or soldiers, making headphones and rifles out of wood, using equipment that was left behind and building "idols" that looked like planes and control towers.







My main point of this is the idols they built. They erected life-size replicas of airplanes out of straw and forged new landing strips out of the jungle, hoping to draw back more airplanes. These people believed foreigners had a special connection to, or were the deities, ancestors and gods of the natives. The natives believed only divine beings could create and deliver such riches.

If early man did this *same thing*, what were they *replicating*?

The leaders relied on isolation and disinformation to control the people of these cargo cults. It is speculated that due to these attributes, it was used as a way to exploit and control the people for the purposes of expelling the colonialists as well as bringing prosperity from the cargo received. It is not known whether the "cargo" benefited everyone or a select few. But sensing the similarities between today's corrupt Religious organizations and charities it's not too hard to imagine.

Most cults have become extinct in the recent decades, but there are still localized cults that exist to this day. The John Frum cult in Tanna island (Vanuatu), The Tom Navy cult on Tanna island (Vanuatu), The Prince Philip cult on Tanna island, Yali's cargo

cult on Papua New Guinea (Madang-region), The Paliau movement on Papua New Guinea (Manus island), The Peli association on Papua New Guinea and The Pomio Kivung on Papua New Guinea.

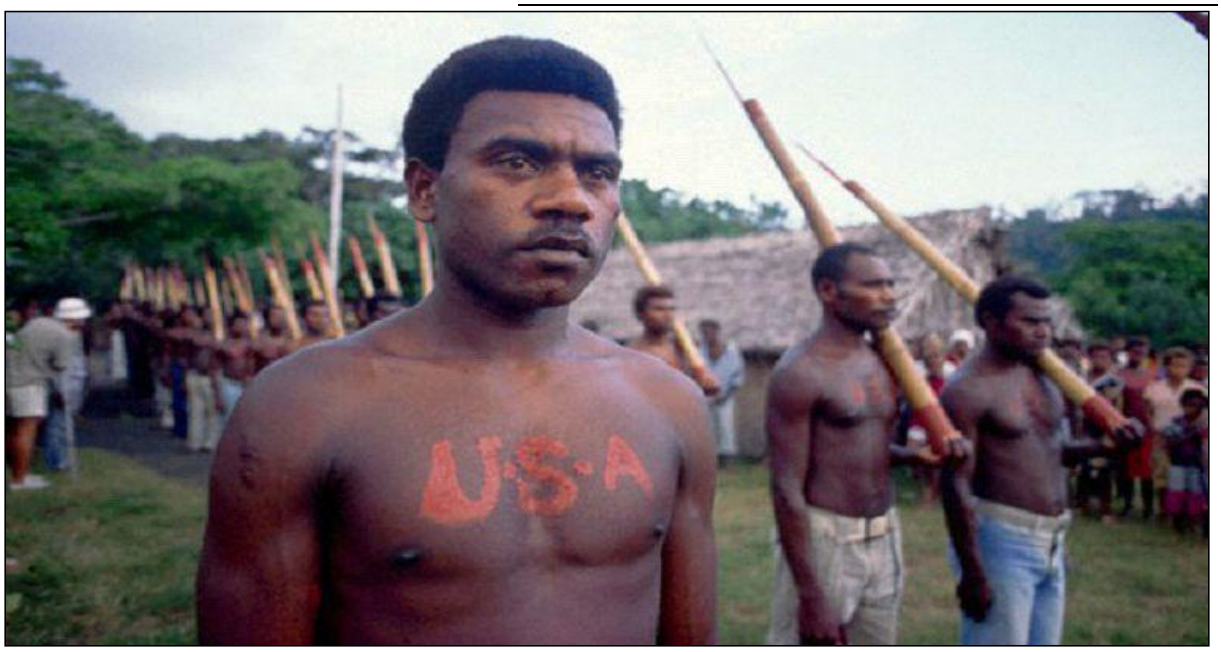
One of the clearest examples is the John Frum Movement. Frum is an indigenous religious figure who was an American soldier during the second war who was deified by the cargo cult leaders. The Island of Tanna's inhabitants believe by adhering to the cult's rituals it will bring wealth and prosperity ("cargo") to those who follow him.

John is sometimes portrayed as black, other times as white. It isn't known if there was a John Frum, or if a soldier simply was letting the natives know his name was "John FROM" a certain location such as New York or the United States. Based on the fact that "Frum" phonetically isn't typically used in last names, it could be a major possibility.

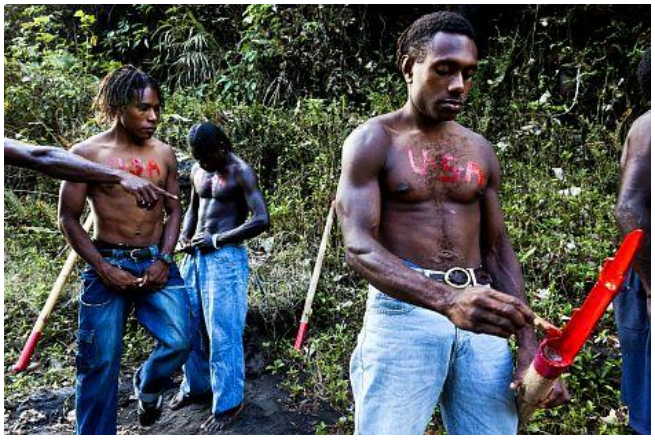







U·S·A




USA

These cults show how religion has branched off of a specific unexplained incident and the power of an individual over the collective. The men who created these cults, are in essence basing their experience off of the same encounters people like Abraham, Moses and Elijah had with the God of the Old Testament.

It is a sincere question of many on how these cult leaders gain power; it seems to be the fault of the believers who don't logically question events or actions of the religious figurehead. Ignorance plays a key role, but what can't be ignored is that each man and woman of Earth has free will. It is our responsibility to believe correctly and test the truth of those who lead us, lest we end up as these pacific islanders; believing in nothing and wasting our lives for evil men.

I do not want the wrong impression given from this chapter, being a believer in Christ I believe in both a Creator and the angels written in the bible, but do not rule out other possibilities of life nor place false value in names given. The events that occurred both before and after the Bible were written and I firmly believe that the angels that regularly visit man today and have in the past.

I am not in any way an ancient astronaut theorist or an ancient alien proponent . . . but these examples of visitation is very interesting. What happened to mankind as a whole resulting from the visitation of "angels" of "gods" can still be seen in modern times as well as ancient manuscripts.

Unfortunately, these cargo cults show the danger of listening to other men who seek only personal gratification and gain. We must look at our own lives, and see if we are truly pious or if we just give lip service to our individual religious beliefs. (8I)(9B)

Conclusion:

All elements recorded in ancient and modern history expose the plausibility of the theory we were visited and influenced by God and "angels". Whatever title man assigns to these beings is miniscule in comparison to their true nature and their total

influence of our intellect.

Whether in malevolence or benevolence, the ancients view of these visitors is acutely similar to what happened during the visitation of advanced man to primitive man in the case of the Cargo cults.

Whenever Isolated cultures first experiences advanced civilization, the reaction is shock, reverence and fear. In modern times, the nature of man is largely explorative and investigative, whereas early expeditions were strictly exploitative and sought treasure and slavery.

We have come far as a culture as our focus on warfare is still prevalent but not prominent, medicine and academics are struggling to replace the old violent system. We still have a far walk ahead of us as a species, as we seek to overthrow the oppressive elite and replace them with a fair and balanced system that benefits the whole instead of the few. It is a gradual process, but it is starting to gain momentum.



(Abydos Egypt)

4. PRECESSION OF FAITH



(Left: Sumerian god with Cross necklace and wristwatch. Right: Egyptian Ankh)

Hypothesis:

One of the things I, along with millions of others, hold closest to my heart is spirituality. The knowledge that I am made in the image of my creator, that I am an eternal soul, that mortal life is but a second in the life of my spirit, that I can breathe the air of this world and touch the stars in my dreams, and that awaiting me in death is more answers than I could ever fathom to exist.

I believe all beings are on this planet for a reason. Some beings are here to learn, others to teach, the few to protect and the many to destroy. Since our inception there has been a struggle of good and evil, this "tree of knowledge" is indeed our very consciousness.

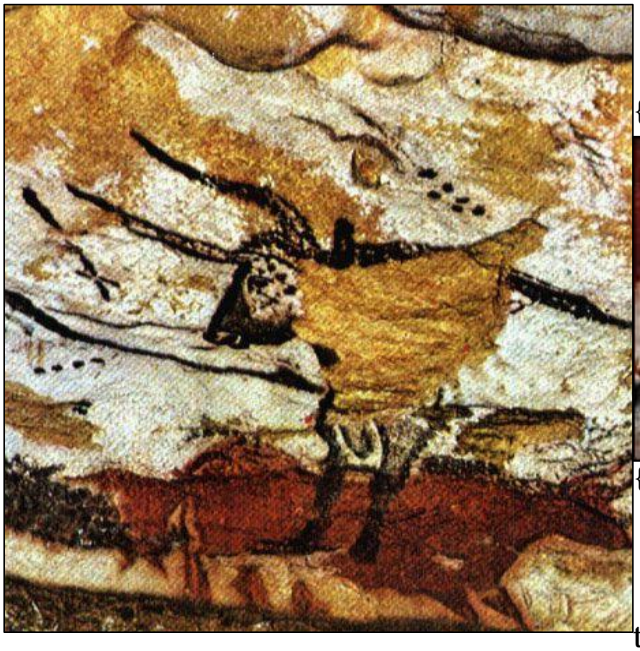
I also believe that the answer is not in one religion, but the understanding of the core of religion itself. Its essence has been tainted by man who claims to speak for God, these men then incorporate punishment or dogma to those who question the morality of those who lead them. This results in the different religions we have, and the extensive division within these individual religions.

In this chapter I will bring to light the connection with our distant past that is prevalent today. I believe we are imprisoned by ideologies and theories that have long since been proven to be a lie, or tainted truth to further those in power who would seek dominion over mankind.

One must simply peer back through the lens of time and see our ancients struggle with the same problem, understanding the purpose of existence. Why are we here, why are we conscious?

Precession of faith: 20,000-10,000 B.C. :

Europe is home to the earliest celestial diaries recorded by humans. The cosmos not only fascinated them, but predicted their lives and determined their fates. The intricacy of their records denotes their complex knowledge of the Celestial bodies and their movements. Dating back 20,000+ years certain caves in Lascaux France show anomalies such as lunar count, modern day constellation designations, and extensive astrological symbols and representations. These heavenly bodies and their movements played important roles in their physical and spiritual lives.



{Left, Pleiades and Taurus in Lascaux}



{Right, lunar markings}

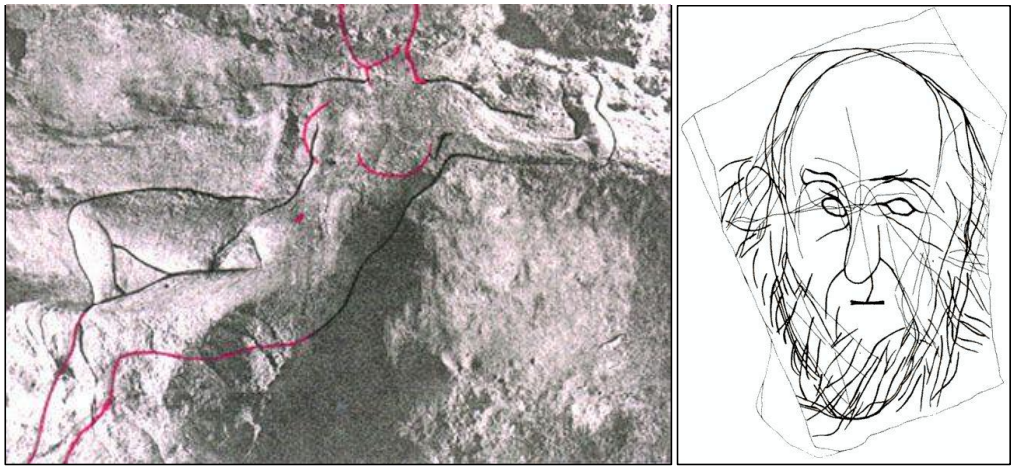
There seemed to be two different types of artwork from early peoples, the physical and the metaphysical, the normal and the paranormal.

In these Paleolithic era caves, paranormal etchings show a different side of humanity...what I would argue as "the God fragment" or specifically spiritual experiences. Our creativity is a marvel. Hermetic writings say the miracle of God the creator is life, and the miracles of humans are artwork and music.

This concept is a strange but practical thought that ties us to another possible dimension. Christians and Muslims believe this other dimension is heaven and hell [Jannah or Jananam] and we even believe in the existence of angels and demons, often referred to as invisible and disguised. What could the authors of these ancient pictures have seen?

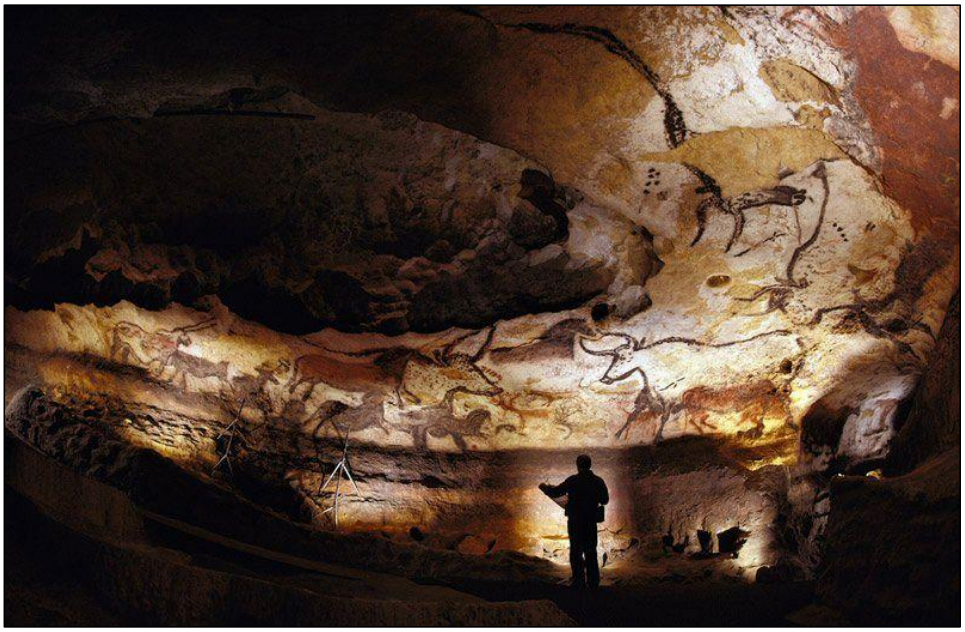
Painted on the same wall are other paintings that show the normal side of Homo sapiens such as etchings of themselves, predatory animals, grazing animals, nude women and pagan beliefs. There are also depictions of the everyday hunt, sexual intercourse and other daily physical events. This corporeal attribute of our dual nature seems to establish credibility to the religiously held belief that we are made in the image of God, yet we are made from the earth itself. We have the mortal desires of the flesh, and the Godly abilities of creation and imagination.





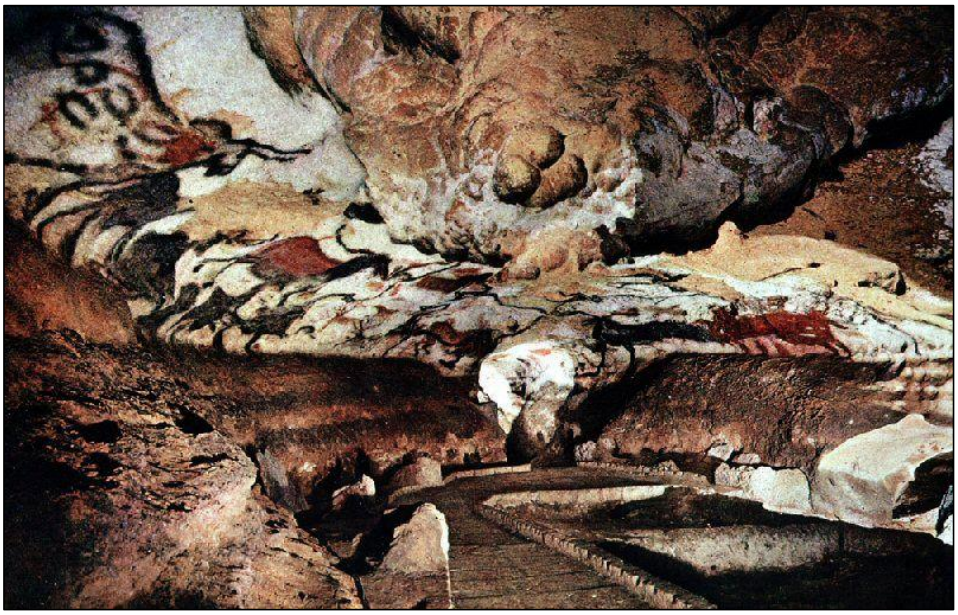
(Nude woman depicted in Lascaux left, Right self portrait in Lascaux)

Possibly the most artistic representation of human creativity is located in the Lascaux caves in France...scholars agree the only reason these ancient etchings still exist is because they are located in a cave underground...imagine what did not survive the test of time. Even now these caves are threatened.



Dating back to 17,000 years these teachings show not only the creativity of humans but our knowledge of the cosmos. Depicted on these cave walls are everything from handprints, nude women and hunting....but also more importantly modern day astrological signs, and prehistoric star charts. The Signs

are Taurus, Pleiades, and the "great summer triangle".



At the entrance of the cave is a painting of a bull. Above the bull's shoulders is a accurate depiction of Pleiades, the "seven sisters" that consists in Taurus.

"*At Lascaux in 15,300 B.C. the Pleiades were very near the point of the autumn equinox (: 12h, : 0°), when we consider the relation to the position of the brightest star 25 • Tau (Alcyone; 2m.9, : 12h 16.6m, : +2° 51´). That means that the distance separating the two was the equivalent of only 5.5 times the width of the moon, that is only 2.8° away from the equinoctial point. Even better is the star 27 • Tau (Atlas; 3m.6, : 12h 17.8m, : +2° 34´). This star reached its smallest distance of 2.6° at the time of 15300BC. Only [one] hundred years earlier or later the distance was already larger."*

"The six stars in the Salle des Taureaux therefore represent a striking and excellent heavenly marker for the beginning of autumn and of spring. The epoch calculated astronomically lies extraordinarily close to the uncalibrated oldest carbon fourteen dating: 17,190 ± 140 radiocarbon years (with the reference point being 1950) and 17300 astronomical years (in reference to the year 2000), corresponding to 15,300 BC. The difference is minimal even if the margin of error of the astronomical calculation is taken as being ± 500 years." (7) " (11)

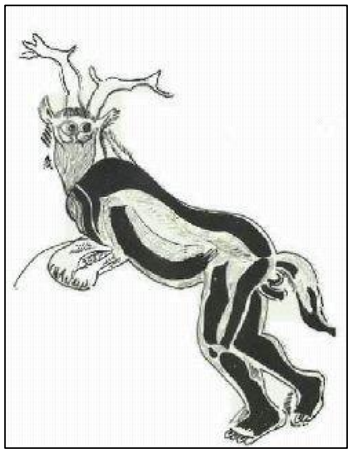
The magnificence of the caves are clinging to life today, threatened by the very carbon dioxide that we exhale, the caves are available to view by appointment only....five people per day, five times a week.

Over One hundred and forty six other prehistoric sites in the Vezere valley alone are accompanied by hundreds of other prehistoric sites around Europe, Asia and Africa depicting similar galactic enigma. Orion and Sirius worship/depiction is common throughout these ancient sites.

Orion has influenced more than we know. Still A common fixture in today's skies, in prehistoric times Orion stood in the forefront of the ancient's fixation. A baboon fibula was found in The Kwazulu border cave in Africa with 29 parallel notches depicting the Orion galaxy. This artifact was dated back to 35,000 B.C., while the cave itself has yielded 69,000 artifacts dated over a span of 200,000 years. This proof of a spiritual knowledge shows reverence of a complex galaxy billions of miles away from our Earth.

Shamanism

This apparent physical and metaphysical "mix" of entities is what makes the human; we are both spiritual and physical. A 10-15,000 year etching in les frères France depicts a Paleolithic shaman as a human hybrid of a faun and bull. In real life they were oracles, healers and spirit guides...but for what? What were these people experiencing? All legends are recycled, as you can see by this image evolved into the current understanding of Satan and fauns.



Ask yourself *what* has been lost to time, our own minds hardly recalling the

past one hundred years in our corner of the world...lest the whole world. Yet we boast and brag of our certainty, of our disdain. We blatantly attack or fear anything we don't physically understand...because our spirituality has waned.

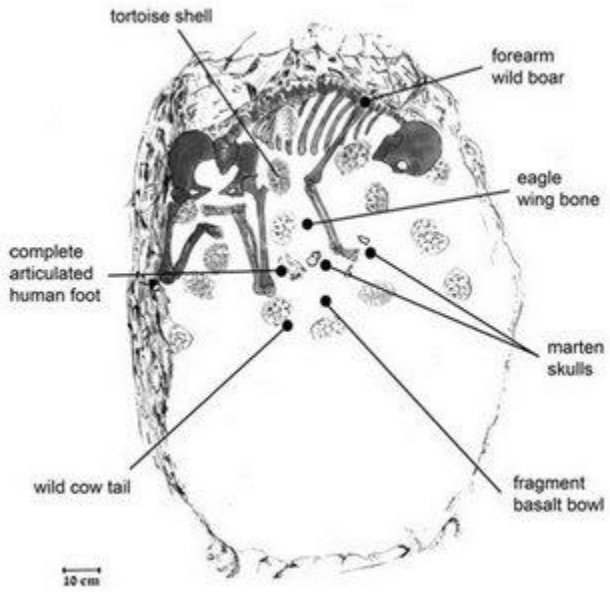
The problem with fully understanding the structure of spirituality is its abstract nature. It's not like we spend billions on archaeology every year...like we do on things that destroy ourselves. So as it always has been, the slow uncovering of our past may be the ruin of our future. Time will yield answers one day, sooner or later an archaeological discovery, whether human or pre-human, will designate the correct story of our species' ever changing transformation into greater knowledge.

What these people were experiencing was Shamanism. A dark imagery comes to mind when this word is mentioned, along with an element of intrigue.

Central to the Shaman ideologies was the spirit world, a place they may have actually visited frequently due to the incorporation of hallucinogenic drugs into their rituals. First, a rift is made to transition consciousness. Many times this is a drug induced dream state, but it also involves Dancing, drumming or fasting. Several sacred shamanistic locations around the world such as Stonehenge have been scientifically proven to enhance sound. In a rhythmic pattern, sound can induce trance like states. Combined with powerful hallucinogens, the effects must have been profound.

Shamanism has seeded the modern pagan and Wiccan movements by its unique spiritual and spirit world beliefs, but they are not much more different then established Religion on the basis of the spirit and the unseen world around us. The difference lies in the occults dark implementation, some pagans are light but the grey areas are much more prominent than in an organized Religion.

This practice seems to embody the human, of this Earth and in tune with the Earth. Possibly dating back farther than organized Religions, archaeologists have made incredible recent finds. The Article below references the earliest discovered Shaman.



"Archaeologists in northern Israel say they have discovered the world's oldest known grave of a shaman. The 12,000-year-old grave holds an elderly female of the mysterious Natufian culture, animal parts, and a human foot.

The immediate area contains several burials, but the shaman's grave is unique in its construction, contents, and arrangement.

"From the standpoint of the status of the grave and its contents, no Natufian burial like this one has ever been found," lead archaeologist Leore Grosman said.

"This indicates the woman had a distinct societal position."

The Hilazon Tachtit site—9 miles (14 kilometers) inland from Israel's Mediterranean coastline—is associated with the Natufian culture, which flourished in the eastern Mediterranean between 11,500 and 15,000 years ago.

Hundreds of Natufian graves have been excavated in Israel, Jordan, Syria, and Lebanon. But only the one uncovered by Grosman contains a woman believed to have been a shaman.

The term "shaman" originated in Siberia, but these magic-invoking priest-doctors are common in cultures around the globe.

The 1.5-meter-tall (nearly 5-foot-tall), 45-year-old woman was relatively old for her time. After her death, she was placed in a mud-plastered and rock-lined pit in a cave and was buried beneath a large stone slab.

She was not buried with everyday items and tools, as hunters, warriors, or political leaders were. Instead, her grave contained 50 arranged turtle shells and parts of wild pigs, eagles, cows, leopards, martens, and a human foot, among other artifacts.

Shedding Light on Strange Rites

During this period Natufian culture changed from a nomadic, hunting-and-gathering culture to a sedentary, agriculture-based lifestyle, according to Grosman, a professor at the Hebrew University of Jerusalem. Grosman received partial funding from the National Geographic Society's Committee for Research and Exploration for her work on the Natufian site.

This transition was likely accompanied by an evolution of the culture's social structure as well as new rules, rituals, and belief systems.

The artifacts found in the woman's grave shed light on some of the specifics of Natufian rituals from this period, said Grosman, whose study was published today in the journal Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences.

For example, the turtles appear to have been eaten as part of the burial ceremony. Their shells were then placed around the deceased woman. Pig bones were cracked open and their marrow was removed before the bones were placed beneath the woman's hand. The grave was closed with the slab perhaps to prevent damage caused by animals.

,,

(2I)

A theory gathering momentum, and proven by archaeology, is that Hallucinogenic drugs produced these altered states of consciousness, and thus were essential in the development of our first awakening and awareness.

This "awakening" is described in Religion several ways; In Mesopotamia where Shamhat Seduced Enkidu and in Genesis where Adam and Eve ate from the tree of Knowledge.

Genesis 3:7 - Then the eyes of both of them were opened, and they realized they were naked; so they sewed fig leaves together and made coverings for themselves. (3B)

Whether this aided in our spirituality is in question, but is plausible. Terrence Mckenna seems to think it is not just plausible, but actually happened.

" A modified version of this theory was later developed by McKenna, in the late 1980's. His theory differed from Wasson in that Mckenna believed that mushrooms containing the entheogen psilocybin, and he specifically says Stropharia cubensis, was responsible for the origin of religion and development of memory, language and self-consciousness.

According to Mckenna, both events occurred in Africa, and began during the prehistoric, nomadic, hunting/gathering period of man's existence. The conclusion that Stropharia cubensis was "The Tree of Knowledge" was based on the elimination of plants containing entheogens that are available in Africa. Mckenna further restricted the plants considered to those having entheogens with indole compounds, which are characteristically strong visionary entheogens. With these prerequisites, the list of hallucinogenic plants was short:Tabernanthe iboga and Peganum harmala (Syrian Rue).

Although both are known to be used by religious cults, these species were eliminated from consideration. The roots of Tabernanthe iboga contain the the alkaloid ibogaine, the entheogen, is required in far *greater amounts than would normally be consumed in a meal by early man. In addition, its* usage is only traced as far back as the 19th century.

While Peganum harmala may be found through the arid part of Mediterranean North Africa, there is no history of its usage here and it, again, must be too highly concentrated or must at least be combined with dimethyltryptamine (DMT) before it will produce an hallucinogenic effect.

With the elimination of these two species, McKenna was left only with psilocybin mushrooms. These mushrooms could be found abundantly growing on the dung of the hooved animals that grazed in the grassland areas where they were being hunted. Stropharia cubensis was singled out because it was the only species thought to produce psilocybin in concentrated amounts and to be free of other compounds that may produce side-affects.

It was the addition of the Stropharia to the diet of early man that led to better eyesight (an advantage for hunters), sex, language, and ritual activity (religion among them), when eaten. McKenna suggested that the mushroom augmented the above traits by changing the behaviour of individuals. These changes in behaviors favored increased usage of language, leading to an increase in vocabulary to communicate when hunting and gathering.

Although evolution was occurring on the genetic level, due to increase in mutations from the change in diet that had occurred, according to McKenna, social evolution, due to the mushroom consumption was responsible for the above changes.'' (4l)

Before 10,000 B.C. Mankind was just stepping out of the darkness, and into the light of consciousness. With this new knowledge, he was made the master of all that was beneath him, and now we have become the master of Earth itself.

But why are we not more advanced? We have the knowledge and ability to do things today that 400 years ago we may have been accused of being a witch and thus burned at the stake; such amazing leaps of science and knowledge have been made already, what stands in our way of advancement?

To further understand, the answer lies in the first recorded ancient script known to mankind. Recently discovered, it has shown that our knowledge is finite compared to the true potential of our species, our certainty has once again been shattered.

Precession of faith: Vincan Empire, 6000-4500 B.C.:

During the dark ages, and until the beginning of the age of enlightenment, the earth was thought to be flat and the center of the universe. How could this have happened when the Egyptians invented the heliocentric theory and believed the earth to be spherical long before? How did this knowledge become lost? Where did this knowledge originate?

Its origins surely lie in the late Paleolithic period, undiscovered and unknown by modern archaeology. The earliest remains of our modern knowledge and Religion lie buried with the artifacts of the middle Neolithic settlement of the Vinca River near the Danube River in Serbia. A previously unknown civilization has created uproar in the archaeological community, however still highly un-researched.

What is known is in early 6000 B.C. the culture had housing built of wood and mud that sat alongside winding streets. In the 5th century, temples were erected as well and metallurgy shops all connected to an extensive system of trading routes. These routes stretched the influence of Vincan Pottery (and possibly religion) into Brittany and swept out towards the Indus valley.



(Map of the distribution of Vincan artwork)

The greatest mystery lies in the script possessed by these people. Currently un-decipherable, this text directly influenced the Ubaidian culture in the eventual climax of the Sumerian and Babylonian cultures. The discoveries here proved writing wasn't original to the Sumerians...it also proves that they inherited beliefs, customs and possibly the earliest religion known.

The earliest examples of mother child worship can be found in Vincan artwork, along with the Buddhist swastika used in Vincan symbolism.

Until this text can be unlocked, or more text discovered....we will never know what these ancient holy words said, and we hardly know the structure of their religion currently. Something tells me, that this Religion seeded the world as we know it today with the origins of our religions. I also believe firmly that there are even older scripts waiting to be uncovered that seeded the Vincan Empire.

Germany, 5000 B.C.:

In Goseck Germany, lodged into the landscape was the first and oldest known solar observatory in the world...it ironically shares the same latitude as Stonehenge.



The oldest official solar observatory known to modern archaeology, Goseck intrigues the mind. What is the most interesting, is the distinct and acute

resemblance to Stonehenge

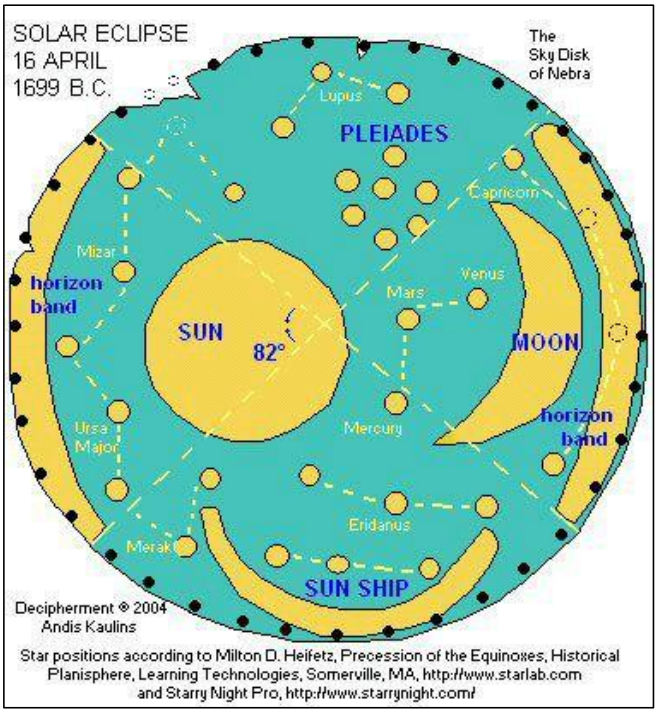
Stonehenge (and Goseck) lies on the exact latitude at which the Midsummer Sunrise and Sunsets are at 90° of the Moons Northerly setting and Southerly rising. This particular phenomenon is only possible within a band of less than one degree, of which Stonehenge (and Goseck) lies in the middle-third. (6)

An astronomical tool called the Nebra sky disc was used here. Although the celestial bodies are in different places today,, at the time it was pinpoint accurate at the time of use around 2-1,500 B.C.

This fixation on the Cosmos spans millennia and in every instance wows the imagination with the precision and intimacy in which these Monuments were aligned and positioned across the world.



(Left: Original sky disc. Below, Meaning)



Precession of faith: 4500-1000 B.C.

Mesopotamia/Sumeria:

Sumerians, the people who "came from the east", are truly a marvel of our heritage. Once considered the cradle of civilization, it is now known to have borrowed heavily from predecessor civilizations.

They integrated earlier Vincan artwork into their own, combining deep spiritual and astrological knowledge into their work. Through generations was handed down the Sumerian kings list. It lists the reign of kings throughout a span of over 200,000 years climaxing before "the flood swept over"

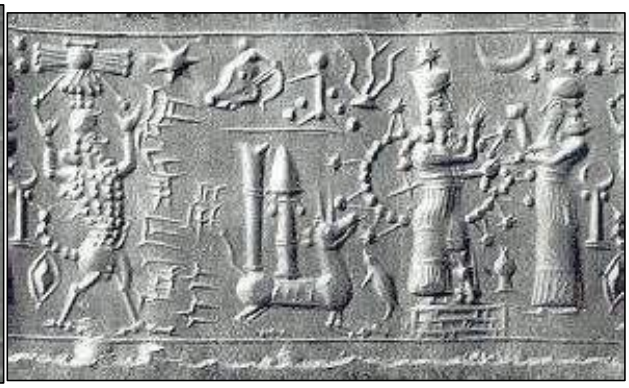
'After the kingship descended from heaven, the kingship was in Eridug. In Eridug, Alulim became king; he ruled for 28,800 years. Alaljar ruled for 36,000 years. 2 kings; they ruled for 64,800 years. Then Eridug fell and the kingship was taken to Bad-tibira. In Bad-tibira, En-men-lu-ana ruled for 43,200 years. En-men-gal-ana ruled for 28,800 years. Dumuzid, the shepherd, ruled for 36,000 years. 3 kings; they ruled for 108,000 years. Then Bad-tibira fell (?) and the kingship was taken to Larag. In Larag, En-sipad-zid-ana ruled for 28,800 years. 1 king; he ruled for 28,800 years. Then Larag fell (?) and the kingship was taken to Zimbir. In Zimbir, En-men-dur-ana became king; he ruled for 21,000 years. 1 king; he ruled for 21,000 years. Then Zimbir fell (?) and the kingship was taken to Curuppag. In Curuppag, Ubara-Tutu became king; he ruled for 18,600 years. 1 king; he ruled for 18,600 years. In 5 cities 8 kings; they ruled for 241,200 years. Then the flood swept over'

(Sumerian Kings list)

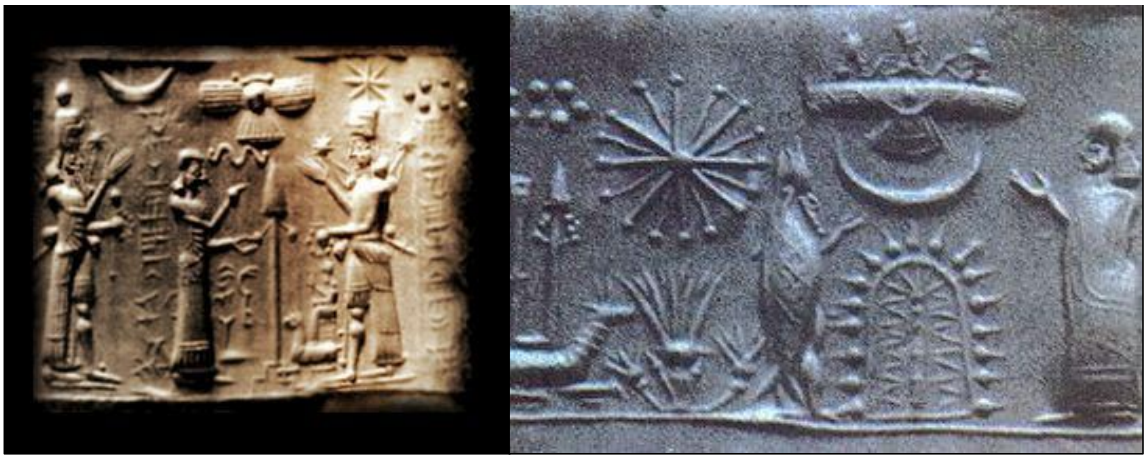
They had an advanced knowledge of current zodiac meanings and designations, and gave us much of our current astrological knowledge.

Sumerian	Translation	Modern Name
GU.AN.NA	*Heavenly Bull*	Taurus
MASH.TAB.BA	*Twins*	Gemini
DUB	*Pincers, Tongs*	Cancer
UR.GULA	*Lion*	Leo
AB.SIN	*Her father was Sin*	Virgo
ZI.BA.AN.NA	*Heavenly Fate*	Libra
GIR.TAB	*Which claws and cuts*	Scorpio
PA.BIL (Archer)	*Defender*	Sagittarius
SUHUR.MASH	*Goat-Fish*	Capricorn
GU	*Lord of the waters*	Aquarius
SIM.MAH	*Fishes*	Pisces
KU.MAL	*Field dweller*	Aries

Handed down from previous cultures their reverence of Pleiades is ever present in their seals and holy writings, Seen as the seven stars in the seals below.





The Sumerian Religion is about the creation of Humans to be used as slaves for the Gods; it includes a mix of animal and nature worship, and seemed to be the first stepping stones known to history towards modern belief systems and doctrine. Of course, there is much more to Sumerian Religion…but this is its essence

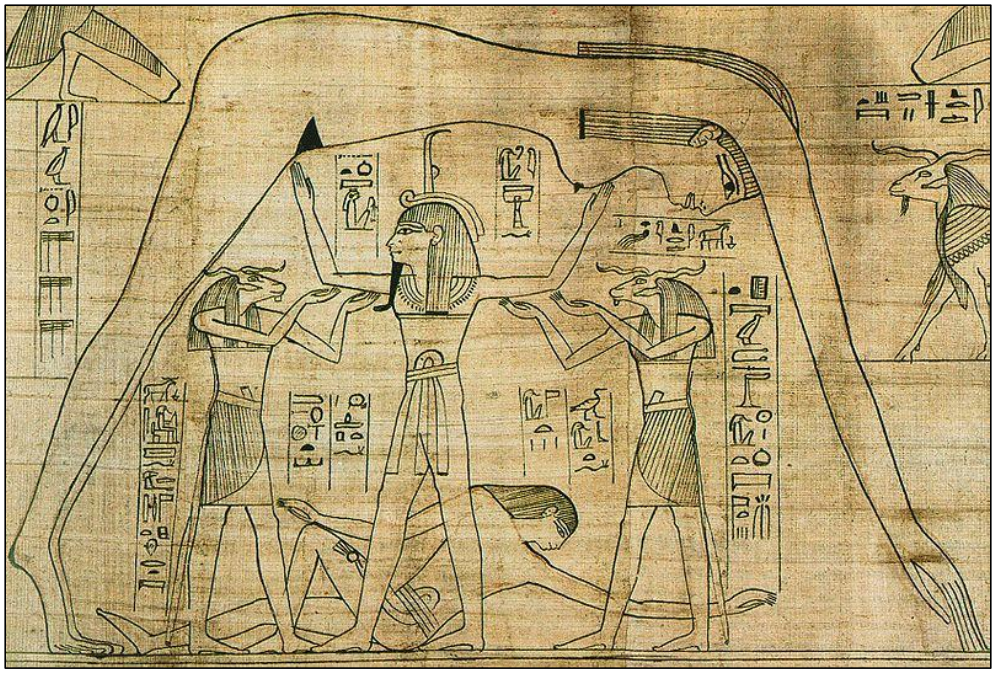
Each individual city had a Deity and a Ziggurat or temple dedicated to that Deity, and the gods had control over the daily aspect of the human's lives. Whether there were gods present is a matter of personal belief, I happen to believe the holy men were happy to speak for the gods.

Additional to the idea of human-like deities who interacted with people and responded to supplication or prayer, the Sumerians enacted doctrines, sacrifices, rites, myths, creeds, and dogma. Their Temples and Ziggurats stretched to the sky, and its Religious leaders held a special elevated position above the laymen.

Later in this chapter I delve into the Creation and Deluge myth of this culture, the story of Jonah also draws a parallel to Judeo-Christianity.

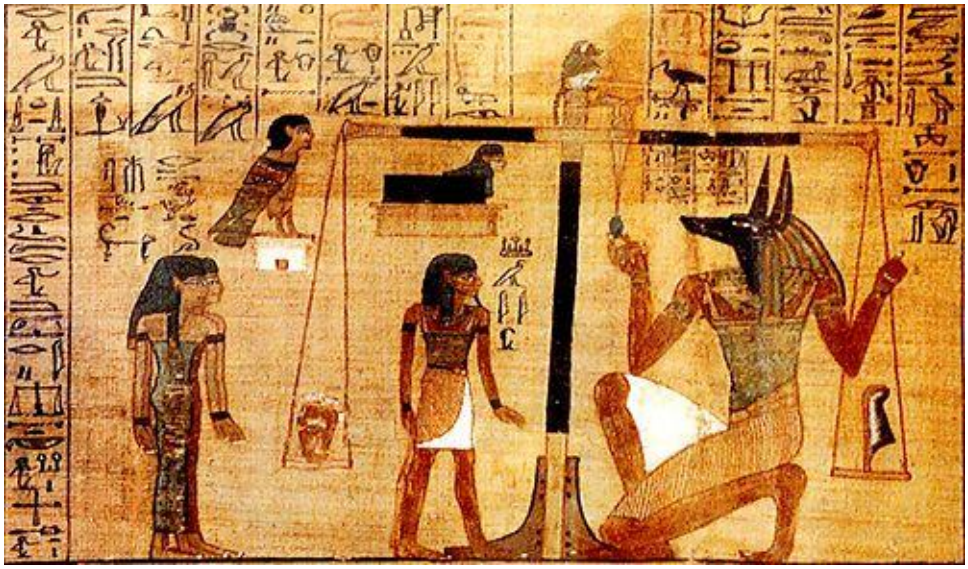
Egypt:

Egyptologists agree that the mystifying origins of the Egyptian religion have its beginnings deep in the prehistoric years of its distant past. As with every major religion, Pre-dynastic peoples of Egypt worshiped deities they associated with forces of nature. Many aspects of religion differed region by region, but by the later years of the empire's existence it tended to become more universal,



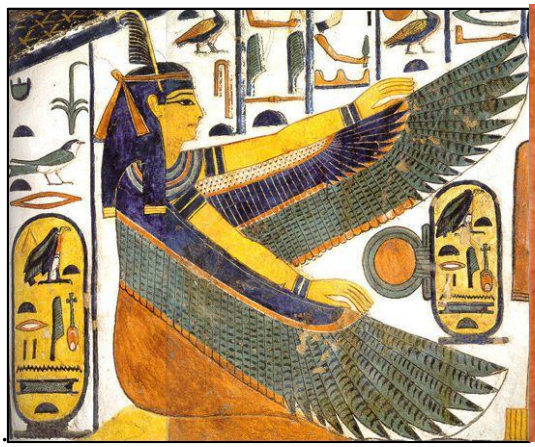
.

(Top: Early depiction of Ma'at and the gods sustaining the cosmos, Bottom: Weighing of the heart)



They were a very cosmically aware culture, focusing on the equinoxes, solstices and linear passage of time. Their idea of the universe had existed before the creation of earth, and they called their idea of order Ma'at.

Ma'at was a delicate balance, that's continuance was needed from both humans and gods. Egyptians saw the gods as physical ways to explain elemental or physical natural occurrences. These deified forces included the elements, animal characteristics, or abstract forces. The Egyptians believed in a large number of gods, which were involved in all aspects of nature and human society. Some of the gods were borrowed or adopted from other civilizations and cultures.







They saw Ma'at as needing to be balanced by the human element, as well as the divine element. The cosmos and human society were intertwined, meaning that the universe without the world would descend into chaos, and the world without the universe would not exist. This fragile balance was maintained by the whole society, which meant coexistence in the human sense.

In the god sense, if they all worked together cohesively everything would continue to function normally and balanced. It was important for them to acquire the favor of the gods, and they had numerous rituals, ceremonies…even reportedly possessed magic. Many things about Egypt are known, while the vast majority of knowledge has slipped away into the bottomless pit of time.

The belief was every human possesses a Ka (life force), essentially a spirit that left the physical body at the moment of death. This is a commonly held belief over time and in modern times, where the soul of the dead travel to either heaven or hell or are brought back to live again (Reincarnation). They also believed humans had another element to their essence, the Ba.

The Ba is spiritual characteristics unique to everyone…more or less their soul. Unlike the Ka that left, the Ba stayed behind. In life, it required sustenance (food and water) and they believed that rituals and preservation of the bodies are things to unite with the Ka so it could live on as an Ankh. The Ba was believed to descend into the body each night and emerge in the morning as an Ankh.

It was first believed that the laymen simply faded away into nothing. Only the Pharaohs, priests, and nobleman received the afterlife. Around 2100-2000 B.C. this idea changed, a paradise based afterlife was said to be attainable to everyone. A god duty was called "The weighing of the heart", where the gods decided if the Human in question lived according to Ma'at and helped to uphold the order of the universe. Very similar to the final judgment of the bible

There was no universal "bible" for the Egyptians, numerous works had been written by numerous individuals, their works helped to create a collective consciousness of Egyptian religion. Several creation myths of Hermopolis, Heliopolis, Memphis and Thebes existed.

Considered a polytheistic religion, many scholars, historians and archaeologists acknowledge a monotheistic tinge in Egypt during some or the entire point of the civilizations reign. Some periods, such as the rule of Akhenaten, show a purely monotheistic view. Even the hermetic writings of

Hermes Trismegistus revere the creator and explain the heavens in deep detail and symbolism.

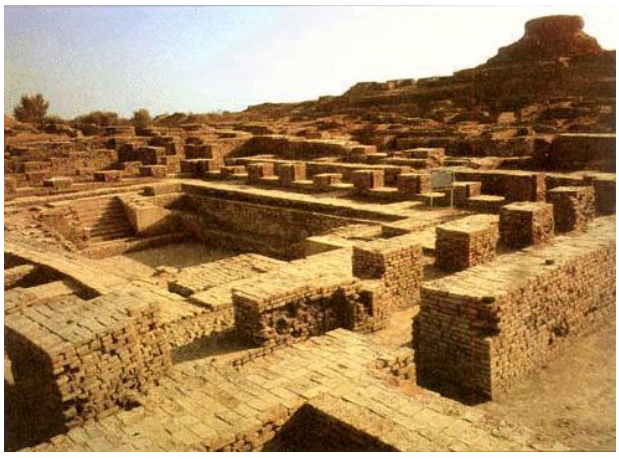
Similarly startling is their creation theory. Very similar to every other original creation theory, "the world emerged as a dry space in the primordial ocean of chaos" which is almost identical to Sumerian, Indus and Israelite stories of creation. It established their idea of Ma'at and the cycles of time therein.

Indus Valley: (2600-1700 B.C.)

The Indus valley Harrapan period is one of the greatest known to man. What is sad is much is still largely unknown about this magnificent culture, the last member of the great triad of civilizations.

Many ancient cities still lay buried under hundreds of feet of water, and answers have sank with them. Many sites on land have promising finds, such as temples or ancient cities, but unfortunately these theories have not been solidified. Every once in a while a new city emerges and fascinates us all.

What is very interesting about this culture is the Swastika. Earlier civilizations such as the Vincan Empire have had it, but this symbol was passed down to other religions worldwide and is paramount to the Indian religious factions of Jainism, Buddhism and Hinduism.





(Left to Right: Vincan, Buddhist)

It is believed early Indus peoples believed in a Mother Goddess, designated specifically to fertility. The sun, similar with other ancient religions, was one of the mightiest gods. Other gods were worshipped; these gods were elemental, cosmic, animal and nature deities. But what is paramount to them was the belief in a "father" God who was the progenitor of the race and created their known existence.

Also thought to be worshipped was Pashupati, Shiva, who was and is the "Lord of the Animals". Several seals were found in Mohenjo Daro, as well as other Ancient sites of the Valley. Along with the Lord of the animals, animals were worshipped as well, leading the conclusion that by this point in time this culture was a polytheistic society.

Even though there is seemingly no relation other then the Father god, there are key similarities that I identify in their holy works later in this chapter.

(5I) (6I)



(Above: Lord of the Animals, Below: Animal seals)



What should be noted, as in earlier writings, a seal of the Sumerian hero Gilgamesh was found at Mohenjo Daro. This definitely gives way to the possibility that in some way older cultures practice and belief transcended to the Indus Valley, and thus to the offshoot religions of Buddhism, Hinduism, Jainism and Confucianism.



(Seal of Gilgamesh found at Mohenjo Daro, showing the two cultures interacted.)

At first glance, we see these Religions as drastically different, but most people don't know what the ancient texts say.

We imagine their pages are full of fanciful nonsense that is completely off base from what we believe….but that couldn't be further from the truth. We as humans have a tendency to judge before we have a complete, or even minimal, understanding. Instead of investigating for ourselves, we would rather have others tell us and accept it as truth without verification.

What I did to try and destroy this bad habit is to include portions of these ancient people's texts in my manuscript to show the reader that when a comprehensive personal approach is used to determine their doctrine, the similarities outweigh the differences. The differences actually vividly transform into mere differences of perspective, and the true story of humanity can be truly understood.

Take a moment to consider these excerpts; I would encourage the reader to read these texts in their entirety for a complete understanding.

Creation Myths

1. Earliest known creation myth

The oldest known religions are attributed to Mesopotamia, Egypt and the Indus Valley circa 3000-1000 B.C. This current knowledge could significantly change with the ability to decipher the Vincan holy books. Christianity, Judaism, Catholicism and Islam are all Abrahamic religions, Abraham dates back to approximately 2000-1600 B.C. Abraham had grown up around Ur of Mesopotamia, and was possibly highly influenced by an already staple religion in

the ancient world.

Shamanism, Animism, Earth Mother worship, Ancestor worship and even Psychedelic drug worship existed from 70,000 B.C. to 10,000 B.C. in regions from Europe, Africa, Asia and Australia. Aboriginal people across the globe had vague, and similar, religious beliefs. As archaeologists acknowledge, the earliest form of systematic religion is in the recently discovered Vincan holy texts.

Yet science has yet to yield the correct answer. Just recently, Associate Professor Sheila Coulson, has put forth the theory of the earliest known creation myth/ritual by the Sanpeople Africans inhabiting Ngamiland (north-western Botswana)

World's Oldest Ritual Discovered -- Worshipped The Python 70,000 Years Ago

"*The python is one of the San's most important animals. According to their creation myth, mankind descended from the python and the ancient, arid streambeds around the hills are said to have been created by the python as it circled the hills in its ceaseless search for water.*

Sheila Coulson's find shows that people from the area had a specific ritual location associated with the python. The ritual was held in a little cave on the northern side of the Tsodilo Hills. The cave itself is so secluded and access to it is so difficult that it was not even discovered by archaeologists until the 1990s.

At the bottom of the pit, they found many stones that had been used to make the indentations. Together with these tools, some of which were more than 70,000 years old, they found a piece of the wall that had fallen off during the work.
In the course of their excavation, they found more than 13,000 artifacts. All of the objects were spearheads and articles that could be connected with ritual use, as well as tools used in carving the stone. They found nothing else."
(8I)

Until more is known, the current evidence shows that even earlier than we

currently know was religious systems all across the world, I await the day with anticipation where we can accurately map the complete procession of Human evolution of consciousness and spirituality, but there are clues that help us start the tapestry of Mankind's metaphysical origins.

1. Mesopotamian Creation Myth:

Flesh, bone, blood...what separates us from the other beings around us? Many have human traits, but none are human.

What is human? Is it the ability to create? The ability to perceive emotions, or having empathy?

Our "God fragment" is our element that many have tried to explain, control and delegate to one another throughout the centuries. The earliest traditions we know of are shamanistic beliefs, but what is still buried under sand, rock and time? What still lurks beneath our feet or even in our very own DNA?

It seems the cornerstones of contemporary Catholicism and Christianity were laid during 4000 -3000 B.C. by the recorded Beliefs of the Sumerians. According to current archaeological knowledge, many similarities exist with these two seemingly incompatible religious works.

In the Enuma Elish, these similarities make an appearance. First being a trinity. This first documented triad of gods was Enlil (god of skies and earth),Enki (god of the waters), and Anu (god of the heavens). Enlil separated heaven and earth, his father An carried away heaven and his mother Ki along with Enlil took the earth. Enlil is credited also with bringing humans into existence and causing plants/food to grow.

Here is where it gets interesting. Abraham, that I had mentioned earlier, was born near Ur, the city of Enlil. How did the Israelites gain a legend that was possibly millennia older than them? In the creation of the bible, Yawaeh plays the part of Enlil, the angry god, and Enki the warning god. Abraham rejected polytheism, but still took legends from who influenced him to produce new legends.

Enlil is wrathful, unlike Enki who is compassionate, and decides to destroy

man with a great flood.

The Enuma Elish is an Akkaidian cuneiform work of the Babylonian creation myth. Recovered at the Library of Ashurbanipal in Nineveh in 1849, it was published first in 1876. Containing 1000 lines written on 7 clay tablets, unfortunately some lines are lost to time. These lines were too badly damaged to be recovered, their words are a mystery currently. The version discovered dates to 7th - 10th century B.C. , but is thought to have existed since 2000-1800 b.c. Since this first discovery, another version of the Enuma Elish was discovered and dated around 3000 B.C.

Enuma Elish means "When on high", it describes the two first gods created the earth by combining the upper fresh waters (Apsu) with the lower salt waters (Tiamat). The hero of the Enuma Elish was Marduk, who in this epic was placed over the usually predominant god Enlil. In this epic, Marduk creates Humans from the blood of Kingu, and then forces them to work for the gods.

The only visible similarities between Judeo-Christianity are the description of the tumultuous waters, barren and empty. As we dig deeper we see even more hidden similarities.

Genesis 1:1-3

"In the beginning, God created the heavens and the earth. The earth was without form and void, and darkness was over the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God was hovering over the face of the waters. And God said, ' Let there be light,' and there was light. "

Enuma Elish:

Tablet 1 (L.W. King Translator)

When in the height heaven was not named,
And the earth beneath did not yet bear a name,
And the primeval Apsu, who begat them,
And chaos, Tiamut, the mother of them both
Their waters were mingled together,
And no field was formed, no marsh was to be seen;
When of the gods none had been called into being,
And none bore a name, and no destinies were ordained;

The similarities to be had are that in both stories, creation was a literal act of something from absolutely nothing. Nothing existed before the creator (or in the Enuma Elish sense creators) started the process of developing the cosmos and creation. Both epics describe the beginning with water. The in the bible the spirit of Elohim floats over the water, in the Enuma Elish it is the essences of salt and fresh water…neither epics have a sun before creation. The god names here are simply descriptive used to name the supernatural occurrence. Whether they were intended to be deified is unknown.

Another rather interesting similarity that could show borrowing from later cultures is the bible describes 6 days of creation, 7 counting the day of rest, while there were 6 generations of gods in the Enuma Elish. The day in creation also parallels the "god" created for what or from what, for example Marduk the 6th generation god creates man on the last day and allows the gods to rest on the 7th.

It seems almost eerie the similarity of both instances, not to mention in genesis it says "Let US make man in OUR image". This plurality of persons has been explained several ways by scholars and ordained ministers, but with multiple "explanations" that don't make much sense it's hard to know what to believe. But the traces are there. The evidence is there.

In The epic of Gilgamesh, is the legend of Adam and Eve as well as the great deluge. The Enuma Elish and Epic of Gilgamesh were written on Cuneiform, on both Babylonian and Assyrian clay tablets. The old Babylonian version dates back to 2000-1800 B.C., but these story itself is believed to date back to 4000 B.C.

Sadly, Only 2/3rd of this work has been recovered. But even with the missing segments, the story of the great deluge mirrors the flood account of Noah…and also the Garden of Eden. In fact, every major and minor civilization has some kind of deluge myth….coupled with archaeological evidence suggesting a world-wide flood; it would make sense that many of these cultures believed their heroes were the only survivors.

Earlier in the ancient manuscript Column 2, is described how humans are 2/3rds divine 1/3 animal.

Epic of Gilgamesh: Column II.

Two-thirds of him are divine, and [one-third of him human,]

The parallels that exist between the two tales are immense. The first noticeable similarity is the reference to the shepherd.

"Gilgamish leaveth no son to [his] father, [his] arrogance swelling
(Each) day and [night]; [aye, he] is the shepherd of Erech, the high-[wall'd]
He is [our(?)] shepherd . . . . [masterful, dominant, subtle] . . ." (v10-15)

Adam and eve are shown to have vast similarities to Enkidu and Shamhat. In the bible, eve is made from the rib of Adam and then tempts him to eat the apple.

In the epic of Gilgamesh, Aruru (goddess of creation) makes a wild man named Enkidu who lives in "Eden" and is more animal acting then human. Adam was made from dust, Enkidu was made from clay. (1) (2)

He greatly bothers the humans, they then send a temple harlot Shamhat to seduce him, and change him. By losing his "innocence" (the same as biblically gaining knowledge) he no longer lives with the animals. He had to find another place to live other than the Garden of Eden, the animals shunned him after his awakening. (3)

The tree of life in this sense is an introduction from "natural" life into the world of men. The tree of life in this comparison refers to sexuality and the awakening it caused, versus the biblical temptation of Adam by Eve.



(Seal of the Epic of Gilgamesh)

(The Creation of Enkidu).

So when the goddess Aruru heard this, in her mind she imagined
(Straightway, this) Concept of Anu, and,
washing her hands, (then) Aruru
Finger'd some clay, on the desert she moulded (it): [(thus) on the desert] (1.)
Enkidu made she, a warrior, (as he were) born (and) begotten,
(Yea), of Ninurta the double, [and put forth] the whole of his body
Hair: in the way of a woman he snooded his locks (in a fillet);
Sprouted luxuriant growth of his hair-like (the awns of) the barley,
Nor knew he people nor land; he was clad in a garb like Sumuqan
E'en with gazelles did he pasture on herbage, along with the cattle
Drank he his fill, with the beasts did his heart delight at the water.

(The Encounter of Enkidu with the Hunter).

(Then) did a hunter, a trapper, come face to face with this (fellow),
Came on him [one], two, three days, at the place where (the beasts) drank (their) water **(2.)**
(Sooth), when the hunter espied him, his face o'ermantled with terror,
He and his cattle went unto his steading, [dismay'd] (and) affrighted,
Crying aloud, [distress'd in, his heart, and) his face overclouded,
. . . . woe in his belly . . . . . .
(Aye, and) his face was the same as of one [who hath gone] a far [journey].

(The Seduction of Enkidu).

Forth went the hunter, took with him a courtesan-girl, a hetaera,
(So) did they start on their travels, went forth on their journey (together),
(Aye), at the term of three days arrived at the pleasaunce appointed.
Sate they down in their ambush (?), the hunter and the hetaera,
One day, two days they sat by the place where (the beasts) drank (their) water.
(Then) at last came the cattle to take their fill in their drinking.

Column IV.

Thither the animals came that their hearts might delight in the water, **(2.)**
(Aye), there was Enkidu also, he whom the mountains had gender'd,
E'en with gazelles did he pasture on herbage, along with the cattle
5.Drank he his fill, with the beasts did his heart delight at the water, **(2.)**
So beheld him the courtesan-girl, the lusty great fellow,
(O but) a monster (all) savage from out of the depths of the desert!
"'Tis he, O girl! O, discover thy beauty, thy comeliness shew (him),
10.So that thy loveliness he may possess—
(O), in no wise be bashful,
Ravish the soul of him—(certes), as soon as his eye on thee falleth,
He, forsooth, will approach thee, and thou—
O, loosen thy mantle,

Column IV. (continued)

So that he clasp thee, and (then) with the
wiles of a woman shalt ply him;
(Wherefore) his animals, bred in his desert,
will (straightway) deny him,
(Since) to his breast he hath held thee."
The girl, displaying her bosom,
Shew'd him her comeliness, (yea) so that he of her beauty possess'd him,
Bashful she was not, (but) ravish'd the soul of
him, loosing her mantle,
So that he clasp'd her, (and then) with the
wiles of a woman she plied him,
Holding her unto his breast.
('Twas thus that) Enkidu dallied
Six days, (aye) seven nights, with the
courtesan-girl in his mating

Sated at length with her charms, he turn'd his face to his cattle, **(3.)**
O the gazelles, (how) they scamper'd away, as soon as they saw him!
Him, yea, Enkidu,—fled from his presence the beasts of the desert!
Enkidu losing his innocence so, when the cattle fled from him

The similarities are undeniable; these records existed thousands of years before the bible. From a scientific and religious perspective, without a doubt this is the same story, or a predecessor belief that influenced biblical and other religious stories.

2. Egyptian Creation Myth:

There are 3 different creation myths from Heliopolis, Hermopolis and Memphis. All three describe the primordial ocean, the primeval hill (World Mountain) and the deification of nature.

Focusing on the Heliopolis creation myth which is most parallel to the bible, several common elements exist between the other creation stories as well. Primeval waters and "gods" used to represent everything from creation by human thought to creation by physical occurrences.

What's interesting, the same themes are similar to the Sumerian creation myth. Most prominently being the use of different gods used to represent certain aspects of earth, with the same tumultuous water being the only thing present like in the Bible and the Enuma Elish.

First there was Nu, the watery chaos. Out of those waters rose Atum (Khepri) the sun God. As the legend goes, he had nowhere to stand in the water. So he created a hill where Heliopolis was later built. The sun deity was considered the one and only creative force in the universe. He then created gods to be associated with different terrestrial beings, elements and occurrences. For example, Shu (his daughter) represented air, and Tefnut was the goddess of moisture. Together they created 'principles of Life' and the 'principles of order



The sun god was credited with being the sole creative force in the universe. Khepri was the morning sun, Ra was the midday sun, and Atum was the evening sun. In one creation epic, Khepri says

"Heaven and earth did not exist. And the things of the earth did not yet exist. I raised them out of Nu, from their stagnant state. I have made things out of that which I have already made, and they came from my mouth."

In later passages he says:

"I found no place to stand. I cast a spell with my own heart to lay a foundation in Ma'at. I made everything. I was alone. I had not yet breathed the god Shu, and I had not yet spit up the goddess Tefnut. I worked alone."



To fully grasp the plurality of religions, one must read the hermetic texts that I break down in later chapters.

Of course what I have written in this section is a BRIEF synopsis, and I would recommend delving farther into the legends and lore of Egypt to fully understand the correlations.

Indus Valley:



The Indus valley culture is one of the most diverse, colorful ancient civilizations in history. Just like the Sumerian and Egyptians, this last member of the great triad of civilizations, also had very similar creation and flood epics that mirrored the other mythology.

The first one I am writing about is the creation epic, I didn't include the full texts, just underlined and highlighted the parts that pertain to the other religions.

SIXTH KÂNDA THE AGNIKAYANA, OR BUILDING OF THE FIRE-ALTAR.

FIRST ADHYÂYA. FIRST BRÂHMANA.

6:1:1:11. Verily, in the beginning there was here the non-existent . As to this they say, **'What was that non-existent?' The Rishis, assuredly,--it is they that were the non-existent .** *As to this they say, 'Who were those Rishis?' The Rishis, doubtless, were the vital airs: inasmuch as before (the existence of) this universe, they, desiring it, wore themselves out (rish) with toil and austerity, therefore (they are called) Rishis.*

6:1:1:22. This same vital air in the midst doubtless is Indra. He, by his power (indriya), kindled those (other) vital airs from the midst; and inasmuch as he kindled (indh), he is the kindler (indha): the kindler indeed,--*him they call 'Indra' mystically (esoterically), for the gods love the mystic. They (the vital airs), being kindled, created seven separate persons (purusha).*

6:1:1:33. They said, 'Surely, being thus, we shall not be able to generate: let us make these seven **persons one Person!' They made those seven persons one Person: they compressed two of them 2 *(into) what is above the navel, and two of them (into) what is below the navel; (one) person was (one) wing (or side), (one) person was (the other) wing, and one person was the base (feet).***

6:1:1:66. He verily is composed of seven persons, for this Person (Agni) is composed of seven persons

*6:1:1:88. Now this Person Prag*â*pati desired, 'May I be more (than one), may I be reproduced!' He toiled, he practised austerity. Being worn out with toil and austerity, he created first of all the Brahman (neut.), the triple science. It became to him a foundation: hence they say, 'the Brahman (Veda) is the foundation of everything here.' Wherefore, having studied (the Veda) one rests on a foundation; for this, to wit, the Veda, is his foundation. Resting on that foundation, he (again) practised austerity.*

So much like the Genesis epic, the earth was formless and empty. This book says it much differently, but to understand completely one must understand the essence of what is being said. The exact same as the Sumerian, Egyptian and biblical tales.

It ventures to describe the sacredness of the human, as it is made in the image of the creator. There are many different creation myths in the Indus Valley culture. Another early example is recorded in the Rig Veda:

Rig Veda:

HYMN CXXIX. Creation.

1. THEN was not non-existent nor existent: there was no realm of air, no sky beyond it.
What covered in, and where? and what gave shelter? Was water there, unfathomed depth of water?

2. Death was not then, nor was there aught immortal: **no sign was there, the day's and night's divider.**
That One Thing, breathless, breathed by its own nature: apart from it was nothing whatsoever.

3. Darkness there was: at first concealed in darkness this All was indiscriminated chaos.
All that existed then was void and form less: by the great power of Warmth was born that Unit.

4. Thereafter rose Desire in the beginning, Desire, the primal seed and germ of Spirit.
Sages who searched with their heart's thought discovered the existent's kinship in the non-existent.

5. Transversely was their severing line extended: what was above it then, and what below it?
There were begetters, there were mighty forces, free action here and energy up yonder

6. Who verily knows and who can here declare it, whence it was born and whence comes this creation?
The Gods are later than this world's production. Who knows then whence it first came into being?

7. **He, the first origin of this creation, whether he formed it all or did not form it, Whose eye controls this world in highest heaven**, he verily knows it, or perhaps he knows not.

Verse 1 describes the same thing in every other ancient text, the "Unfathomable Depth of Water" sounds like the Primordial waters, the surface of the Waters, or any other description. Verse 2 and 7 describe the one creator, and verse 3 gives another universal theme of Chaos.

Ancient Greece:

The Greek culture was as intricate as its predecessor cultures, combining many older concepts and gods into their own beliefs, Greek culture are still highly regarded by scholars, philosophers and artists to this day.

In The Theogony of Hesiod, the same factors of creation are palpable. The same chaos, the same creator and the same designation of gods.

The Theogony of Hesiod

"*(ll. 116-138) Verily at the first Chaos came to be, but next wide-bosomed Earth, the ever-sure foundations of all the deathless ones who hold the peaks of snowy Olympus, and dim Tartarus in the depth of the wide-pathed Earth, and Eros (Love), fairest among the deathless gods, who unnerves the limbs and overcomes the mind and wise counsels of all gods and all men within them. From Chaos came forth Erebus and black Night; but of Night were born Aether and Day, whom she conceived and bare from union in love with Erebus. And Earth first bare starry Heaven, equal to herself, to cover her on every side, and to be an ever-sure abiding-place for the blessed gods. And she brought forth long Hills, graceful haunts of the goddess-Nymphs who dwell amongst the glens of the hills. She bare also the fruitless deep with his raging swell, Pontus, without sweet union of love. But afterwards she lay with Heaven and bare deep-swirling Oceanus, Coeus and Crius and Hyperion and Iapetus, Theia and Rhea, Themis and Mnemosyne and gold-crowned Phoebe and lovely Tethys. After them was born Cronos the wily, youngest and most terrible of her children, and he hated his lusty sire.*"

There are fewer similarities, but the "chaos" and other elements underlined definitely share the common similarities. The gods that were created again stand for elemental, physical and meta-physical objects, events and entities. Everything said is describing the different elements and features of earth created, for example this list of created "gods" and what they represented:

Oceanus: Titan of Water, Seas, Lakes, Rivers, Oceans, Streams and Ponds
Coeus: Titan of wisdom and farsight
Crius: Titan of constellations
Hyperion: Titan known as the lord of light, father of the sun
Iapetus: Titan of craftsmanship, though scholars mostly describe him as the god of mortality
Theia: goddess of sight
Rhea: Queen of heaven, mother of the gods
Themis: Titan goddess of divine law, prophecy and order
Mnemosyne: Titan goddess of memory and authoritative speech
Phoebe: Titan goddess Associated with the moon
Tethys: Titan goddess of freshwater and sacred rivers.
Cronos: Titan of the harvest

Ancient Rome:

What has been shown thus far is an eerie similarity between ancient religions legends and lore. The connection people miss between ancient and modern legend, is a matter of simple perspective.

The ancients used gods to symbolize and name things they didn't understand, both physical and elemental. Each creation story features a creator, or one God, that makes us and everything out of nothing.

Much like Catholicism today, the saints were never supposed to be worshipped, what if the "gods" that represented these elements or celestial objects could be compared to the saint worship or Mary worship that the bible speaks against, but is paramount to Catholicism? This is only a theory, but one that has proof.

Written by Orvid, a Roman poet around 8 B.C., it follows Hellenistic tradition of Greece. Below is another mirror of Genesis. The creation occurs in almost the same order, but this text is written in a rhyme scheme, so again the only difference is perspective…the essence is the same.

Metamorphoses, by Ovid

BOOK THE FIRST

The creation of the World

Before the seas, and this terrestrial ball,
And Heav'n's high canopy, that covers all,
One was the face of Nature; if a face:
Rather a rude and indigested mass:
A lifeless lump, unfashion'd, and unfram'd,
Of jarring seeds; and justly Chaos nam'd.
No sun was lighted up, the world to view;
No moon did yet her blunted horns renew:
Nor yet was Earth suspended in the sky,
Nor pois'd, did on her own foundations lye:
Nor seas about the shores their arms had thrown;
But earth, and air, and water, were in one.
Thus air was void of light, and earth unstable,
And water's dark abyss unnavigable.
No certain form on any was imprest;
All were confus'd, and each disturb'd the rest.
For hot and cold were in one body fixt;
And soft with hard, and light with heavy mixt.
But God, or Nature, while they thus contend,
To these intestine discords put an end:
Then earth from air, and seas from earth were driv'n,
And grosser air sunk from aetherial Heav'n.
Thus disembroil'd, they take their proper place;
The next of kin, contiguously embrace;
And foes are sunder'd, by a larger space.
The force of fire ascended first on high,
And took its dwelling in the vaulted sky:
Was wanting yet, and then was Man design'd:
Conscious of thought, of more capacious breast,
For empire form'd, and fit to rule the rest:
Whether with particles of heav'nly fire
The God of Nature did his soul inspire,
Or Earth, but new divided from the sky,
And, pliant, still retain'd th' aetherial energy:
Which wise Prometheus temper'd into paste,
And, mixt with living streams, the godlike image cast.

Norse:

Norse Mythology originated from Old Norse Legends and ancient Germanic Paganism. It is polytheistic in nature, and features the tree of knowledge in the forfront of its legends.

It was believed the gods interacted with man on a daily basis, Odin and Thor were the primary deities that we know today. Odin actually hung himself on the cosmic tree **Yggdrasil** in an act of suicidal sacrifice in order to gain knowledge of the runic alphabet, which he in turn passed onto mankind and cemented himself as the god of death, poetry and wisdom. Odin is the ruler of Valhala, where those slain in battle were taken by Valkyries.



(The Ash Yggdrasil (Tree of Knowledge) by Friedrich Wilhelm Heine)

They believed there were 9 other additional worlds that were inhabited by the gods, elves, dwarves, talking animals, and other mythical creatures. The gods

inhabited Asgard, while mankind inhabited midgard. There are two areas of the afterlife in Norse mythology; Odin's Azgard, and Freyja's Folkvangr (associated with Pleiades).

Like other Religions, reincarnation is a large part of the existence of Man. There are several creation myths which are similar in nature. The Valas Prophecy has several Biblical themes.

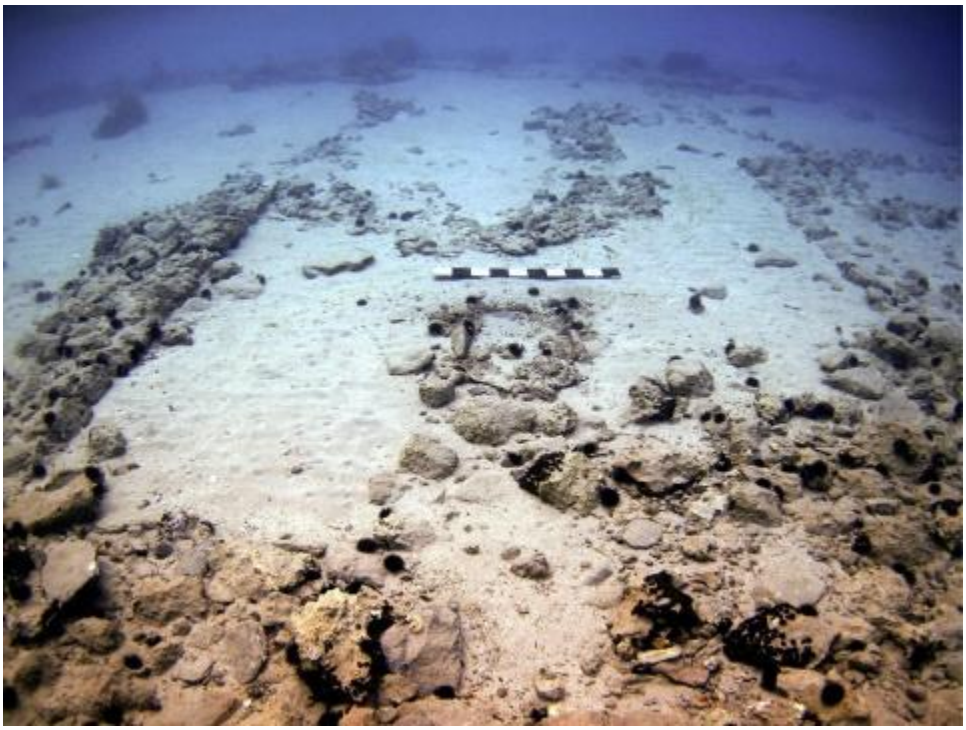
VÖLUSPÂ. THE VALA'S PROPHECY

1. For silence I pray all sacred children, great and small, sons of Heimdall, they will that I Valfather's deeds recount, men's ancient saws, those that I best remember.
2. The Jötuns I remember early born, those who me of old have reared. I nine worlds remember, nine trees, ***the great central tree,*** *beneath the earth.*
3. There was in times of old, where Ymir dwelt, nor sand nor sea, nor gelid waves; earth existed not, nor heaven above, 'twas a chaotic chasm, and grass nowhere.
4. Before Bur's sons raised up heaven's vault, they who the noble mid-earth shaped. The sun shone from the south over the structure's rocks: then was the earth begrown with herbage green.
5. The sun from the south, the moon's companion, her right hand cast about the heavenly horses. The sun knew not where she a dwelling had, the moon knew not what power he possessed, the stars knew not where they had a station.
6. Then went the powers all to their judgment-seats, the all-holy gods, and thereon held council: to night and to the waning moon gave names; morn they named, and mid-day, afternoon and eve, whereby to reckon years.
7. The Æsir met on Ida's plain; they altar-steads and temples high constructed; their strength they proved, all things tried, furnaces established, precious things forged, formed tongs, and fabricated tools;
8. At tables played at home; joyous they were; to them was naught the want of gold, until there came Thurs-maidens three, all powerful, from Jötunheim.

In this epic, and in Norse mythology, the tree of life (knowledge) is central to their beliefs and is mentioned in verse 2. Verse 3 echoes the same watery chaos void of everything before the creator brought forth life.

In essence, every single myth shares the same attributes…and even more than I have included in this book. So much deeper understanding is available if you would only read for yourself. All creation myths originate from the same place, we just aren't currently aware of how far back our origins go.

Flood Myths



Just like the parallel creation myths, these same cultures had a deluge, or flood, myth. These myths are backed up by science, which has found astounding abundant evidence of flood damage ranging from the Americas to the Middle East and Asia.

Sumerian:

When it comes to the flood, more similarities arise. Noah is the hero of the biblical flood, while Uta-Napishtim is the hero of the flood in the Epic of Gilgamesh. The eleventh tablet is where the flood myths become eerily similar.

- Both involve a heavenly being giving a select few a warning about the flood and instructions of how to build a large, sealed boat for the survivor's family and animals. (1) (2) (3)
- Noah releases a dove and a raven after the rains stop, Uta-Napishtim also releases a bird.
- Both tell of the boat coming to rest on a mountain after the destruction of mankind; Mt Ararat in the bible, Mt. Nisur in the Epic of Gilgamesh. (Note Although the bible says the rain lasted 40 days and 40 nights, the Epic says only seven days (4))

- Birds are released by both Noah and Uta-Napishtim (5)
- Both books describe the survivor offering a sacrifice to God or the gods after leaving the ark. (6)
- After the sacrifice both are blessed by God or the gods.

The first thing that happens is the gods, primarily Enlil, decides to send a flood to destroy mankind (1)…Enki warned mankind similar to Prometheus in Greek literature.

Next, a warning from Ea to create a boat and save wildlife is issued.

"Wall, wall! Hearken, O Reed-hut, consider, O Wall! O thou Mortal,
Thou of Shurippak, thou scion of Ubara-Tutu, a dwelling
25.Pull down, (and) fashion a vessel (therewith); abandon possessions,
Life do thou seek, (and) thy hoard disregard, and save life; every creature
Make to embark in the vessel. The vessel, which thou art to fashion,
30.Apt be its measure; its beam and its length be in due correspondence,
(Then) [on] the deep do thou launch it." And I-sooth, I apprehending" (2)

"80.[All I possess'd I] laded aboard her; the silver I laded
All I possess'd; gold, all I possess'd I laded aboard her,
All I possess'd of the seed of all living [I laded aboard] her.
Into the ship I embark'd all my kindred and family (with me),
85.Cattle (and) beasts of the field (and) all handicraftsmen embarking." (3)

"Six days, a 1 se'nnight the hurricane, deluge, (and) tempest continued
Sweeping the land: when the seventh day came, were quelléd the warfare" (4)

"(Then), when the seventh day dawn'd, I put forth a dove, and released (her),
(But) to and fro went the dove, and return'd (for) a resting-place was not.
150 (Then) I a swallow put forth and released; to and fro went the swallow,
She (too) return'd, (for) a resting-place was not; I put forth a raven,
Her, (too,) releasing; the raven went, too, and th' abating of waters
Saw; and she ate as she waded (and) splash'd, (unto me) not returning." (5)

"Unto the four winds (of heaven) I freed (all the beasts), and an off'ring
Sacrificed, and a libation I pour'd on the peak of the mountain,
Twice seven flagons devoting, (and) sweet cane, (and) cedar, and myrtle,
160.Heap'd up beneath them; the gods smelt the savour, the gods the sweet savour
Smelt; (aye,) the gods did assemble like flies o'er him making the off'ring." (6)

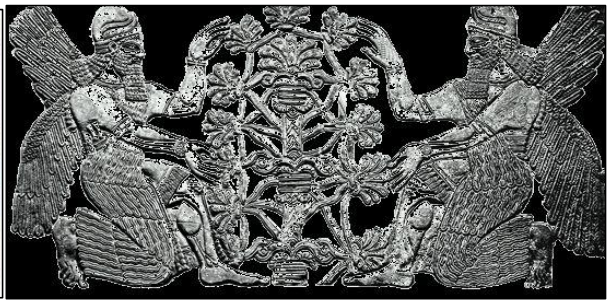
There is also a snake that steals a plant of immortality from the hero later, which is similar to the apple/tree of knowledge. (1.)

"Broke they their fast at the fortieth hour: at the sixtieth rested.
285.Gilgamish spied out a pool of cool water, (and) therein descending
Bathed in the water. (But here was) a serpent who snuff'd the plant's fragrance,
Darted he up [from the water (?)], and snatch'd the plant, uttering malison
290.As he drew back. Then Gilgamish sate him, (and) burst into weeping." (1)

When it comes to legend…it is always adapted from earlier versions. Time will tell whether genesis influenced The epic of Gilgamesh, or vice versa. It seems that the story of Gilgamesh was around before the Judaic book of genesis occurred…but it is possible that the two cultures just had two different accounts of the same event…which can be seen across the globe in other cultures sacred texts.

Another damning piece of evidence is the Sumerians tree of life. Enlil has been shown to be associated with this tree.



Later in this myth, another serpent also steals the plant of immortality from Gilgamesh.

Egyptian flood myth.

Like earlier, and later, civilizations the flood myth entered popular mythology in the Egyptian worldview. The only papyrus that goes into detail about this flood has been damaged, so a clear vision of what they believed isn't available yet. What is known is that Atum said he would return the world to the primordial water (its original state) because he feared rebellion. There is another version in the book of the dead where Ra sends his eye, Hathor, to cleanse the earth and to prevent against rebellion. (it unclear if it Is different or merely a different point of view) Please note that while these "gods" have different names, they also correspond to the same entity, the sun.

We can also find in other locations writings from before 3,000 B.C. recording the deluge.

> ***Papyrus of Abou Hormeis***
>
> 'In this manner were the pyramids built. Upon the walls were written the mysteries of science, astronomy, geometry, physics, and much useful knowledge, which any person, who understands our writing, can read. The deluge was to *take place when the heart of the lion entered the first minute of the head of cancer, at the declining of the star. The* other indications were the sun and moon entering into the first minute of the head of Aries and Saturn, in the first degree and twenty eight minutes of Aries; and Jupiter, in the twenty-ninth degree twenty-eight minutes of Pisces; and Hermes, i.e. Mercury, in the fifth degree and three minutes of the Lion.'

(Note- This particular account was translated from the Coptic into Arabic c. 225 A.H., supposed to be four thousand three hundred and twenty-one years after the construction of the pyramids (836AD = 4321 - 836 = 3,485 BC) an account of the appearance of the heavens when the waters subsided, is also

included).

Indus valley

Very similar to its Sumerian and Egyptian Counterparts, these creation myths and epics tell the Indian peoples perspective on the great deluge.

EIGHTH ADHYÂYA. FIRST BRÂHMANA. THE IDÂ.

1:8:1:11. In the morning they brought to Manu water for washing, just as now also they (are wont to) bring (water) for washing the hands. When he was washing himself, a fish came into his hands.

1:8:1:22. It spake to him the word, 'Rear me, I will save thee!' 'Wherefrom wilt thou save me?' 'A flood will ***carry away all these creatures : from that I will save thee!' 'How am I to rear thee?'***

1:8:1:33. It said, 'As long as we are small, there is great destruction for us: fish devours fish. Thou wilt first keep me in a jar. When I outgrow that, thou wilt dig a pit and keep me in it. When I outgrow that, thou wilt take me down to the sea, for then I shall be beyond destruction.'

1:8:1:44. It soon became a ghasha (a large fish); for that grows largest (of all fish) . Thereupon it said, 'In such ***and such a year that flood will come. Thou shalt then attend to me (i.e. to my advice) by preparing a ship ; and when the flood has risen thou shalt enter into the ship, and I will save thee from it.'***

1:8:1:55. After he had reared it in this way, he took it down to the sea. And in the same year which the fish had indicated to him, he attended to (the advice of the fish) by preparing a ship; and when the flood had ***risen, he entered into the ship. The fish then swam up to him, and to its horn he tied the rope of the*** ship, and by that means he passed swiftly up to yonder northern mountain.

1:8:1:66. It then said, 'I have saved thee. Fasten the ship to a tree; but let not the water cut thee off , whilst ***thou art on the mountain. As the water subsides, thou mayest gradually descend!' Accordingly he gradually descended, and hence that (slope) of the northern mountain is called 'Alarm's descent .' The flood then swept away all these creatures, and Manu alone remained here.***

1:8:1:77. Being desirous of offspring, he engaged in worshipping and austerities. During this time he also ***performed a pâka-sacrifice: he offered up in the waters clarified butter, sour milk, whey, and curds.*** Thence a woman was produced in a year: becoming quite solid she rose; clarified butter gathered in her footprint. Mitra and Varuna met her.

So what we have here is the same story as the biblical flood, just from a different perspective using different descriptive elements. Instead of God telling Noah to build the boat, the fish spoke to Manu telling him to build a boat. The message was the same; an extreme destructive flood would kill all life, mankind and beast alike.

The boat then came to rest on a mountain, while the water subsided. Now missing from the story is the raven and the dove, but is replaced by the fish. Also when they depart from the boat they give sacrifices and offerings.

Absent is the rainbow, in fact I have only seen evidence in biblical passages for the rainbow, but literally almost every element is concurrent with these epics.

As we can see, the core pillars of the genesis are there; A warning to man, the instructions to build a ship, the ship coming to rest on a mountain, and an offering to god. What is also interesting is every culture thinks their hero is the only survivor for mankind.

What if these incidents were localized, and worldwide?

Ancient Greeks:

The Greeks are probably best known for their legends and extensive polytheistic religion. They also are a scape-goat for cultural adaptaion; as they took philosophy, gods and rituals from older cultures. I quoted them here to show their adaptation of older cultures to prove the point that Religion simply transcends culture and is changed by adaptation.



Greek Apollodorus

[1.7.1] Prometheus moulded men out of water and earth and gave them also fire, which, unknown to Zeus, he had hidden in a stalk of fennel. But when Zeus learned of it, he ordered Hephaestus to nail his body to Mount Caucasus, which is a Scythian mountain. On it Prometheus was nailed and kept bound for many years. Every day an eagle swooped on him and devoured the lobes of his liver, which grew by night. That was the penalty that Prometheus paid for the theft of fire until Hercules afterwards released him, as we shall show in dealing with Hercules.

[1.7.2] And Prometheus had a son Deucalion. He reigning in the regions about Phthia, married Pyrrha, the daughter of Epimetheus and Pandora, the first woman fashioned by the gods.106 And when Zeus would destroy the men of the Bronze Age, Deucalion by the advice of Prometheus constructed a chest, and having stored it with provisions he embarked in it with Pyrrha. But Zeus by pouring heavy rain from heaven flooded the greater part of Greece, so that all men were destroyed, except a few who fled to the high mountains in the neighborhood. It was then that the mountains in Thessaly parted, and that all the world outside the Isthmus and Peloponnese was overwhelmed. But Deucalion, floating in the chest over the sea for nine days and as many nights, drifted to Parnassus, and there, when the rain ceased, he landed and sacrificed to Zeus, the god of Escape. And Zeus sent Hermes to him and allowed him to choose what he would, and he chose to get men. And at the bidding of Zeus he took up stones and threw them over his head, and the stones which Deucalion threw became men, and the stones which Pyrrha threw became women. Hence people were called metaphorically people (laos) from

laas, "a stone." And Deucalion had children by Pyrrha, first Hellen, whose father some say was Zeus, and second Amphictyon, who reigned over Attica after Cranaus; and third a daughter Protogenia, who became the mother of Aethlius by Zeus. (9I)

Prometheus then warned his son Deucalion to build a boat before the deluge, and he and his wife survived. When the waters receded, they were the only people left alive to reseed the human population.

Ancient Chinese:

Since Chinas inception it has struggles with flooding from the Chang Jiang and the Huang He Rivers. The Deluge myth begins with a man named Gun who tried to curb the destructive waters for nine years, But he failed so he was exiled to Feather mountain.. Gun's son, Yu, then attempted and succeeded by draining away the flood waters.

By the end, Yu successfully diverted the waters and became the Emperor of china

Aztec:

The legends we have uncovered say the world had been in existence for 1,716 years, and then the flood swept over. All of mankind was lost and drowned, and they had changed to fish.

All of this happened in a single day, the only survivors being Nata and his wife Nana. These two were warned by the god "Titlacahuan" to make a boat from a Cyprus tree.

It is interesting that such a similar story could exist in a culture an entire world away with no evidence of influence.

The Aboriginal Flood Myth:

In Aboriginal mythology is some similarities to current stories. In these specific myths, there are beings called the Wondjina who were rain spirits. They were also involved with creation, very comparable to angels or gods of other civilizations. They are said to come from the sky and paint pictures of themselves on cave walls.

Yet one time during a dark period on earth, the Wondjina were angry at how people were behaving in the world. This resulted in a worldwide flood to purge the land. They opened their mouths, and when they did this rain would never cease. After the floods had killed all the humans, the Wondjina recreated everything. This seems primitive, but again considers the remoteness of these people.

The Wondjina then had to keep their mouths shut so that the world wouldn't flood again. After doing this so long, their mouths disappeared, this explains why in most images of them they have no mouths. The *Wondjina eventually they lost their form and became more like the spirits that you and I think of. They are* currently believed to still exist in waterholes and ponds.

Native Americas:

There are a myriad of different interpretations from Native American cultures.

The differences range from benevolence and malevolence from the Great Spirit, either to protect humans or to punish them.

Many cultures in Mexico and the western United States believe the whole world creation was caused by a flood, with other apocalyptic events ending in Ice,

Fire or Wind.

Conclusion:

It is amazing how all these cultures connect and have the same story in *essence*.

Literally, the only difference is the perspective of the individual who recorder or witnessed the events, the culture and representations of deities. Even those hardly differ.

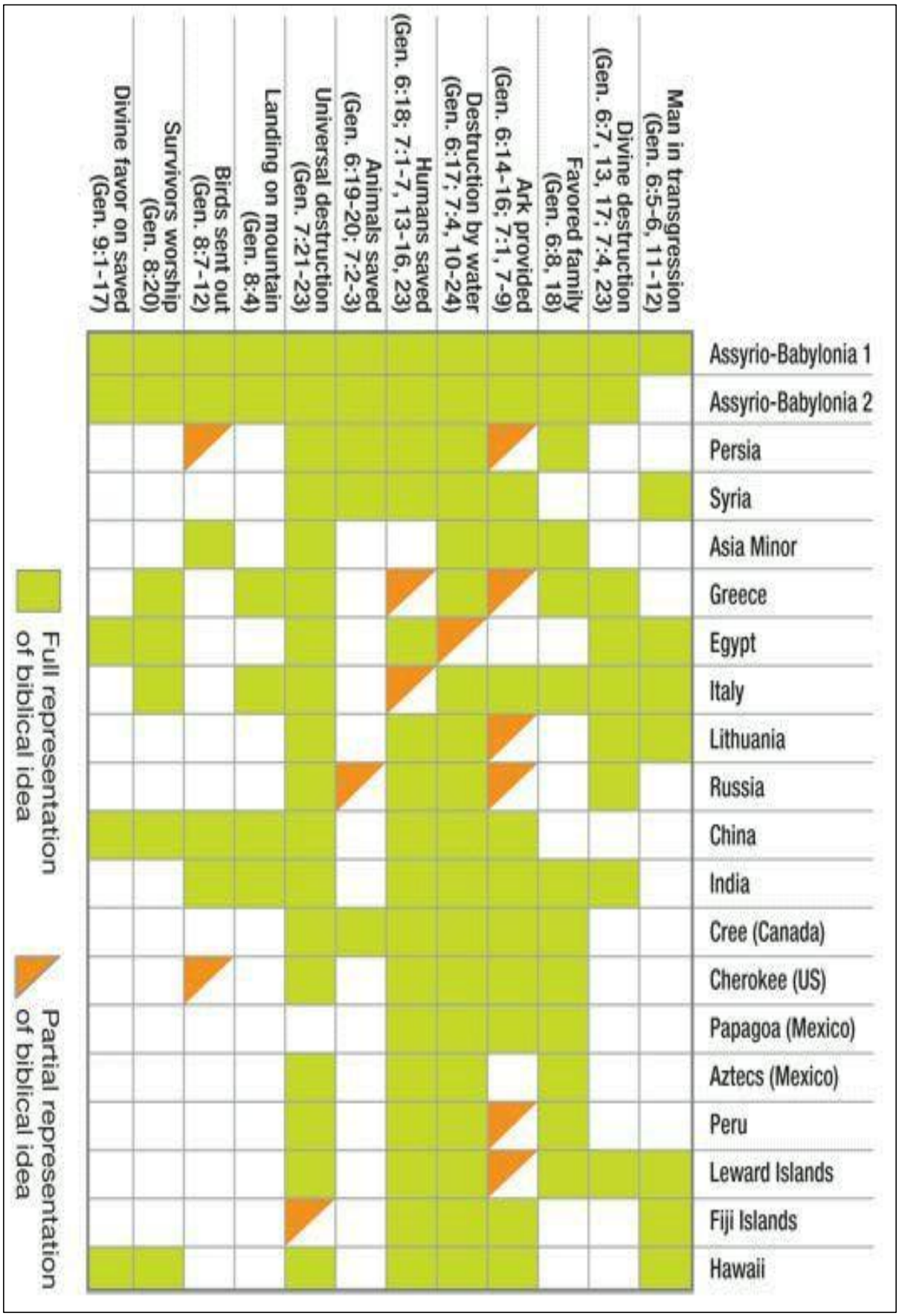
All the elements are the same throughout every culture, so much so that it leaves me to wonder what would happen if the peoples of different religions read these same holy texts, what would their excuse be?

It would be that the text they were reading was incorrect due to person who wrote it, even though it says the same things a different way. Perspective needs to be used to unite, not divide. If it divides, the power is taken away from the people and given to the evil that tries to seek power.

The unanswered question remains, how did these myths originate? I firmly believe the answer lies farther in our past then we currently know.

I sincerely hope these detailed similarities will cause people to read and study ancient texts, for there are far more instances than what I have recorded. If we did this, we would wake up and realize we really are all the same, as are our origins.

All it takes for evil to prosper is for good men to do nothing, evil has been the most prosperous force on this Earth since mankind's creation. We have let this happen, and we continue to facilitate evils perpetual hold over our culture and society. When will enough be enough? When will we finally take control over our lives, when will we realize we have the power over our own future?



(B.C. Nelson, *The Deluge Story in Stone*, Appendix 11, Flood Traditions, Figure 38.)

5. Precession of culture



Hypothesis:

Out of all of the mammals on this planet, homo-sapiens have been the one species to alter the planet they inhabit to a degree never before seen. Whether by art, industry or war, to precise astronomical calculations aligning megaliths to celestial bodies; we truly control the destiny of not only our own planet but the existence of all other species that share our circle of life. This delegates us to a high level of responsibility, the well being and longevity of earth and its sentient life.

The intelligence difference that separates us is minimal compared to other animals such as chimpanzees or dolphins. Not only brain connectivity but body structure itself propels us into expanded consciousness and limitless reason.

40,000 years seem like an eternity, when it comes to a race whose people cannot put into practice lessons learned in the last century. Ego and Pride hinder us from evolving farther. We thrive on self knowledge and self worth, but we cannot see that our actions destroy that which sustains us. If our action is wrong, our heart is wrong. For action is the result of motive, our motive must be pure for our action to be pure. Abortion, Apartheid, and Extinction are not pure.

We consider ourselves more technologically advanced, when maybe all we are is more destructive, selfish and careless. The earth used to be worshiped as the fertile giver of life, the stars journey across the skies told stories and predicted events. Monuments were raised to reach the stars where bringers of

knowledge came from, and many promised to *return* to. How can we fully understand this ancient people? What did they live for? What did they believe?

Those are the questions modern day archaeologists are seeking to answer...with startling discoveries being made every year. Of course, mankind seems more interested in power struggles, entertainment and war to fully divulge into self exploration. The meaning behind landmarks on earth and the cosmos lay unbeknownst to us.

I believe the answers are already before us, although vague these answers reveal up to 6000 B.C. Man has been around since 200,000 – 150,000 B.C., we only know 3 percent of our history. What else is lost? What was the difference between us and ancient man?

What if we stood toe to toe peering into their eyes, would we see ourselves? Would be see love? Fear? Hate?

We can see it today. Modern myths, religions, taboos, curses and even prayers follow us in our daily lives. Yet so does the evil, the evil that would make us think that gold and silver, power and lust were all that mattered in a world of intelligent spiritual beings.

We are more than a futile existence, here is the proof.

1. Vincan Empire

The largest Neolithic empire in Europe belonged to the Vincan people, and its discovery resulted in the complete rewriting of history. Named after the first city discovered, The site at Vinca is just one of the numerous sites were uncovered in Divostin, Porporanj, Selevac, Plocnik and Predionica.

Shrouded in a timeless mist the ancient remains seem to be ghosts who never were. Streets snaked through their towns. Artisans made tile, smelted copper and other goods, and the women wore "short tops and miniskirts" as well as bracelets necklaces. The children played with rattles made of clay and animal figurines. They wore wool, flax leather and buried their dead in an acropolis.

Now known to have the first writing system in the world that predates Mesopotamia, they are also the first known European metallurgists....proving that the bronze age started up to 500 years earlier than previously thought in Europe. This civilization produced the first proto script known today, rendering the old belief in Cuneiform as the oldest script obsolete.

The Vincan Empire had several sites across Europe with trade routes circulating items such as obsidian, shells, marble, copper, salt and most importantly culture. These routes stretched to other Ancient civilizations areas of influence.

Perhaps the most key importance of this civilization is that it had temples several stories high, at the time seeming to reach to the heavens. This is important because it shows some of the first signs of organized religions.

Amid this great discovery of this civilization, a calamity is also due. Standing in stark opposite of such a revealing look into their spirituality, is the discovery of an untranslatable text, a holy text. There is little known about this text, which cannot be interpreted yet. But what is known is that the Sumerian Eridu {5,500-5000 B.C.}People were handed down Vincan "magical" scripture.

This magnificent, yet largely vague culture lasted from 6,000-3,500 B.C. Over 150 settlements have been discovered from Bosnia to Macedonia. Another somewhat startling accent of this people is that no defenses or signs of war-like attributes have been found.

In total; the discoveries of the Vinca's unknown religion and text, earliest system of writing, copper smelting, and temple building shows the direct influence they had upon the Mesopotamian culture. Some scholars say the decline of this empire in 3500 B.C. could have in fact seeded the Fertile Crescent as the people abandoned their settlements from the east. Their artwork directly influenced the Sumerians, with over 60 types of pottery and figurine artifacts that are nearly indistinguishable between cultures.

These findings were solidified when the writing, pottery, metallurgy and art was shown outdated the Ubaidian Sumerian phase by 1000 years. This proved the connection the Vincan people had between Mesopotamia and potentially other cultures.(1I)

As mentioned earlier, below is This was called the "Tartaria" tablets portray the intimate unique script of the Vinca, script that was stretched as far as the Indus valley.



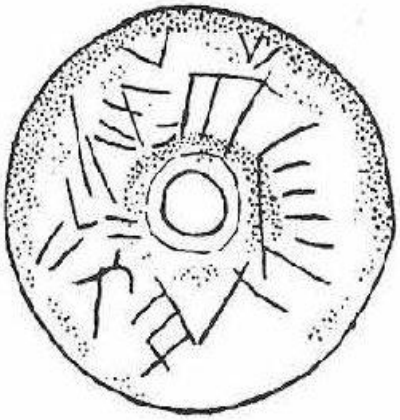




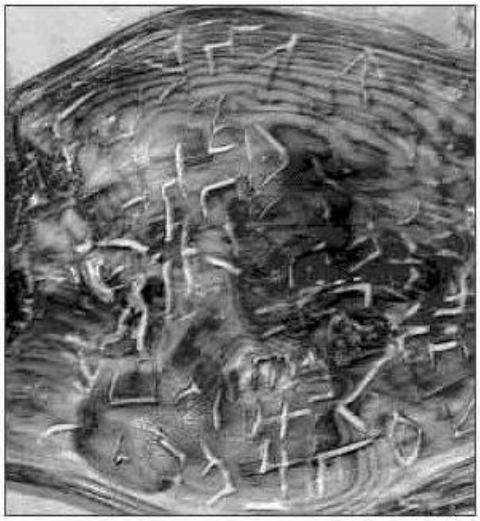
TARTARIA



KARANOVO



VINCA



Tablette de bois de DISPILIO (Grèce)





GRADESNICA
(Bulgarie)

2. Mesopotamia/Sumeria

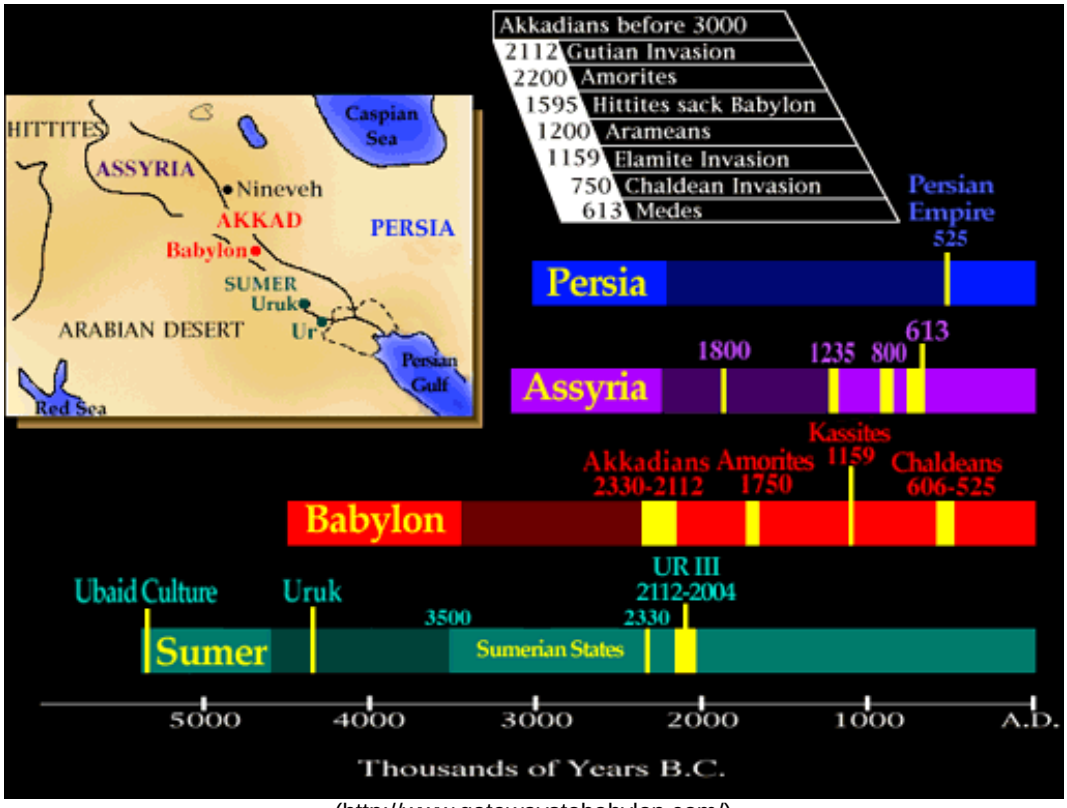
Now known to be seeded by their predecessor the Vincan Empire, The Sumerian and Babylonian cultures stand as one of the most influential periods of our species heritage. With biblical accounts first instituted in the writings of Sumerian religious text such as the flood, the tree of life and basic doctrine such as a trinity of Gods....we have really never lost touch with these ancient ancestors.



(Vincan artwork left, Ubaidian artwork Right)

The word `Mesopotamia' is a Greek name (mesos `middle' and potamos `river') that means land between the rivers. The Euphrates, Tigris and its tributaries flow through the region known as the Fertile Crescent. The alluvial plains of the rivers were called the land of Sumer and Akkad in the third millennium B.C.



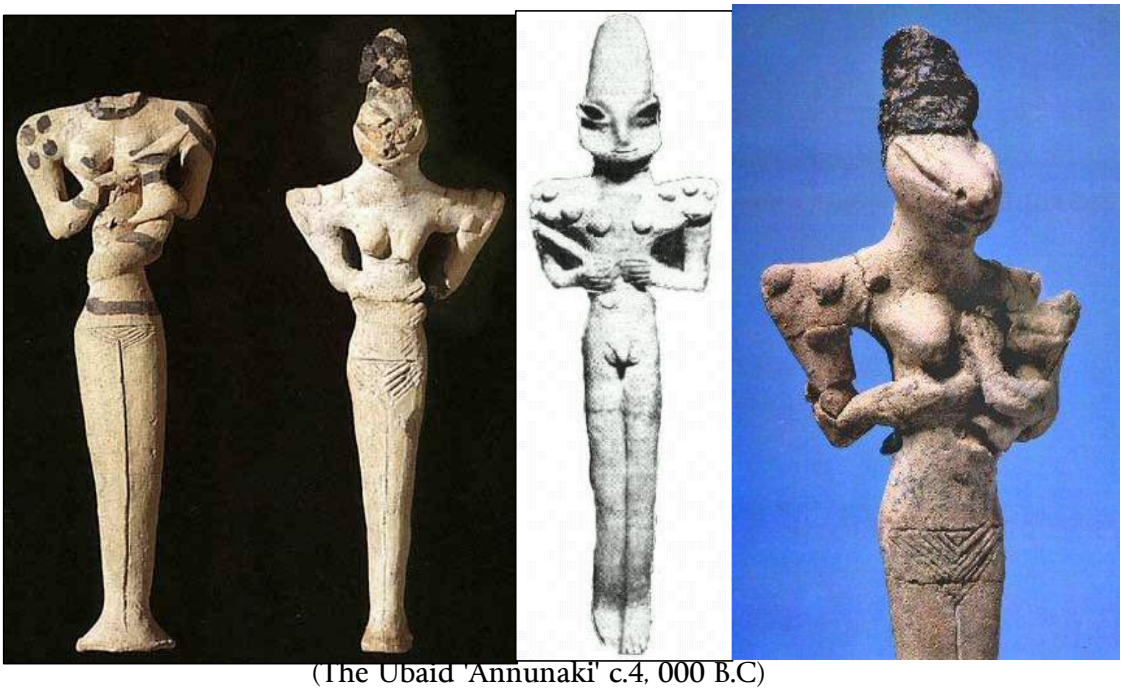


(http://www.gatewaystobabylon.com/)

Growing to power in 4000 B.C, The 'Plain of the Land of Shinar' became Babylon around 2000 B.C. The Persian Gulf harbored the "cradle of civilization" and saw some of the most damning evidence for my Thesis of Angels. Abraham of the Israelites was born outside of the Sumerian city of Ur, and passed down many pagan beliefs and practices to the Hebrew people through Judaism.

Scholars and archaeologists now know that their origins of the Mesopotamians were "people from the east". Their origins were not local due to their isolated language group, and it is not known whether these people from the east crossed over the mountains or the ocean.

The first people to settle in this region were the Ubaidians around 5,000 B.C. several thousand years later, another group of people intermarried with these people, creating the formal Sumerian culture we know today. Their earlier Ubaidian culture borrowed Vincan artwork.

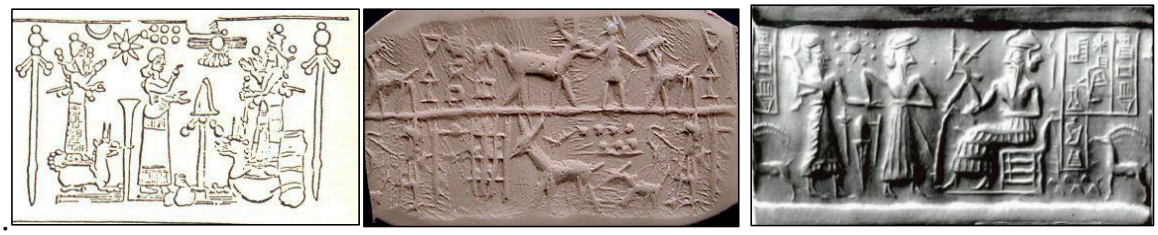


(The Ubaid 'Annunaki' c.4, 000 B.C)

This artwork meant more than just religious expression or art to these people, among the Sumerians was discovered the first instances of skull elongation. Attributed to the Ubaidian "Anuna" (Annunaki) , skull elongation was practiced in the other areas such as a Kish, Additanallur in madras, Veddahs of Cellon in Sri Lanka, Naga in Calcutta, Nal in Baluchistan, Sialkot in Punjab, and Bayana in Uttar pradesh.

By 3,100 B.C. the population had exploded into an urban environment. The Sumerian culture was the first to leave sophisticated records of their astronomical observations. Findings of seals and vast cuneiform tablets suggest that the cosmos was the focus of almost everything in this ancient people's mind. They are credited with the invention of the wheel; they are the first people to divide units of time and space into units of 6, which coincidentally can be found at English megaliths and monuments.

Similar to Lascaux France, Pleiades held a prominent role in Sumerian culture.



The first pyramid type structures were built in Ur (Sumeria) and Saqqara (Egypt), called ziggurats. The solar temple in Ur foreshadowed the Hyksos Giza pyramids.

Other than artwork and technology, The Mesopotamian gave the rest of the world the most important thing...organized religion. Despite the evidence of taking the Vincan religion, the Sumerian hero Gilgamesh appears in other ancient locations from Mohenjo Daro.



{Top Left: Indus valley, Top right: Abydoss Egypt, Bottom left and right: Sumeria}

It is important to note that the legends and stories of Gilgamesh reached the far corners of the earth, either in the original religion or following religions, which will be discussed in later chapters.

More importantly, it seems to have directly influenced the Judaic religion, and ultimately the Christian religion. This proof is found in the important city of Ur.

A bustling port city on the Euphrates river, it was the capitol of the Sumerian civilization. Mentioned in the Bible as Ur of the Chaldeans {900 B.C.}, it was the birthplace of the biblical Abraham. He was born during the Akkadian period {2340 B.C.) and during his lifetime is when the Sumerian and Judaic cultures blended.

Built inside Ur's walls was a temple....a ziggurat built to honor the moon deity Nanna. It was built in 2100 B.C. Scholars and archaeologists believe that this temple was the precursor to the dynasty step pyramids in Saqqara.

Time has taken much of Ur from us, although some excavations have yielded stunning clues to their culture and beliefs. The searching of the royal cemetery revealed gold treasures, silver, bronze and gemstones, thousands of cuneiform tablets and most stunning the deepest levels of the city contained traces of a flood.

The next city that further proves Sumerian influence on Christianity is the town of Nippur. Founded in 5000 B.C. as the home of the storm god Enlil, it boasted both a ziggurat and temple. Discovered inscriptions in this city were discovered by Messrs peters and Haynes in 1888-1900 claimed Enlil to be "king of lands" the "king of heaven and earth" and father of the gods". These inscriptions were dated prior to 3000 B.C.

More importantly, Enlil was in a triad (or trinity) of gods. These three gods symbolized three divisions, heavens, earth and water. Marduk, or Baal in later religions of Babylon, first appears here as well.

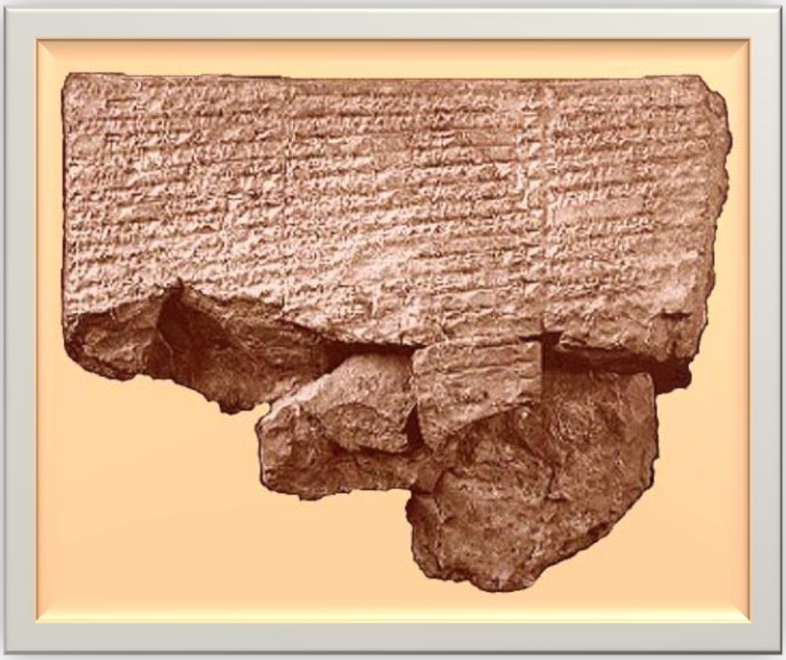
A tablet discovered here helped shed light on the Sumerian flood myth. The Nippur tablet describes 5 ancient Sumerian cities known to have existed, and that currently show signs of a flood. The time before the flood was said to have

extended past 432,000 years. Here is the tablet translation:

After Anu, Enlil, Enki, and Ninhursag
had fashioned the black-headed people,
Vegetation sprang from the earth,
Animals, four-legged creatures of the plain,
Were brought artfully into existence
[37 lines are unreadable]
After the....of kingship had been lowered from heaven
After the exalted crown and the throne of kingship
Had been lowered from heaven,
He perfected the rites and exalted the divine ordinances...
He founded the five cities in pure places,...
Then did Nintu weep like a....
The pure Inanna set up a lament for its people,
Enki took council with himself,
Anu, Enlil, Enki, and Ninhursag....
The gods of heaven and earth uttered the name of Anu and Enlil
Then did Ziusudra, the king, the priest of...,
Build a giant...;
Humbly obedient, reverently he...
Attending daily, constantly he...,
Bringing forth all kinds of dreams, he...,
Uttering the name of heaven and earth, he...[...]
the gods a wall...,
Ziusudra, standing at its side, listened.
"Stand by the wall at my left side...,
By the wall I will say a word to you,
Take my word,
Give ear to my instructions:
By our...a flood will sweep over the cult-centers;
To destroy the seed of mankind...,
Is the decision, the word of the assembly of the gods.
By the word commanded by Anu and Enlil...,
Its kingship, its rule will be put to an end.
[about 40 lines missing]

All the windstorms, exceedingly powerful,
Attacked as one,
At the same time, the flood sweeps over the cult-centers.
After, for seven days,
the flood sweeps over the cult centers.
After, for seven days and seven nights,
The flood had swept over the land,
And the huge boat had been tossed
About by the windstorms on the great waters,
Utu came forth, who sheds light on heaven and earth,
Ziusudra opened a window of the huge boat,
The hero Utu brought his rays into the giant boat.
Ziusudra, the king,
Prostrated himself before Utu.

Even though there are a lot of lines missing, this incomplete tablet paints the same picture as the biblical story.





(Sumerian seal showing the Deluge)

Sumerian "Ubaidian" culture heavily acknowledged Pleiades as well. It was shown in numerous seals. Pleiades was used to mark the beginning and end of the agricultural year. In a religions sense, Pleiades was viewed as the seven great gods gathered together.

The achievements of this culture were mind boggling for their time. They were the first known to leave detailed records of sophisticated astronomical observations, including numerous seals of cosmic nature. They were first to divide space and time by the unit designation 6; which is where we get out 24 hour days, 12 month years, 60 minutes and 60 seconds from. They gave us our modern zodiac, invented the wheel, mapped the world, and surely achieved far greater accomplishments then we current archaeology knows.

The advanced astronomical, astrological, and spiritual knowledge possessed by the Sumerian culture is amazing at best, and humbling at worst. The precession of culture begins with this culture as far as archaeologists can determine, what other startling discoveries lied buried under rock, sea and time?

The influence of the Vincan and Sumerian are paramount in the understanding of modern belief and tradition, followed by other equally important cultures. (2I)

Egypt

Perhaps one of the most intriguing, and misunderstood cultures of human history developed along the Nile River. Modern myths, legends and lore have further complicated our basic understanding of this great people.

Consider this article regarding the Egyptian-Sumerian connection:

It is known that there was a close connection between the early dynastic Egyptians and the Sumerians. The Knife found at the Royal cemetery in Abydoss (right), with its depiction of Gilgamesh, is proof enough, but the following information suggests that the cultural link may have been stronger than once thought.

The pre-dynastic Pharaohs of Egypt were Sumerians from about 2780 B.C. At the time of Sargon (Sargon the Great) Egypt was referred to as Mizir or Dilmun and his tomb (as a predynastic Pharaoh) was found at the royal tombs at Abydos (in Egypt today).

Egyptian hieroglyphs are a slightly modified conventional form of the Sumerian diagrammatic picture-writing which came into use during the rule of Menes and the 1st dynasty pharaohs; they have the same phonetic values as their parent picture-signs in the Sumerian.

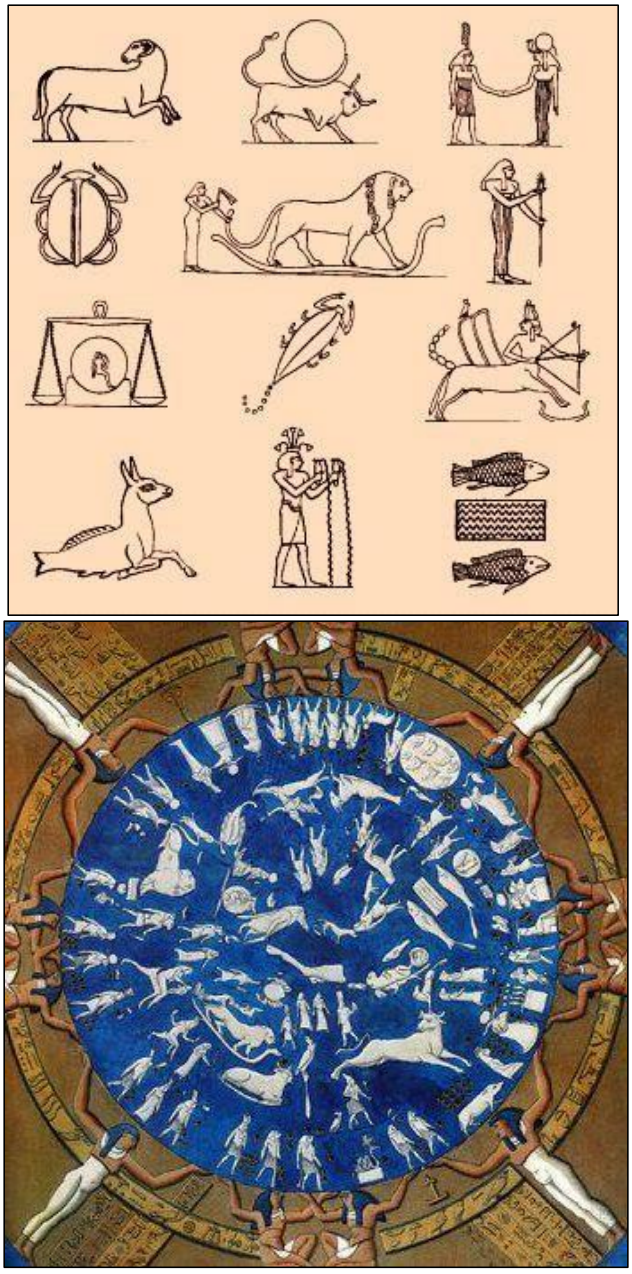
Menes (Manj of Egyptian legend) (Manis of Mesopotamia) (Min or Minos of Greek legend) erected Egypt into an independent kingdom and preserved its independence within the Mesopotamian empire when he succeeded to the throne after his father's death; Menes was the prince of Sumeria and governor of the Sumerian Indus Valley. Menes annexed and civilized Crete and extended his rule to the Pillars of Hercules and Britain.

Menes was the son of Sargon (who had a Queen named Lady Ash), or "Sargon the Great" of ancient Mesopotamia and Menes and his dynasty referred to themselves as "Gut"(Goth) (in Indus Valley seals) and "Bar" or "Par"(Pharaoh) (as referred to in Egyptian records).

Menes' Egyptian inscriptions were written in Sumerian script (not the later conventionalized hieroglyphs) and deciphered to match Menes' Mesopotamian and Elam records as well as his official seals in the Indus Valley (where he was a Sumerian governor there until he revolted against his father (Sargon) and annexed Egypt). Menes had a son named Narmar or Naram (Naram Enzu) whom he sent to the Indus colony of Edin as a viceroy. (15I)

Other examples are that the Hyksos are now credited by the Greek historian Herotudus with building the pyramids, their ability of flight is scientifically possible and the complexity of their religion is still hotly debated today.

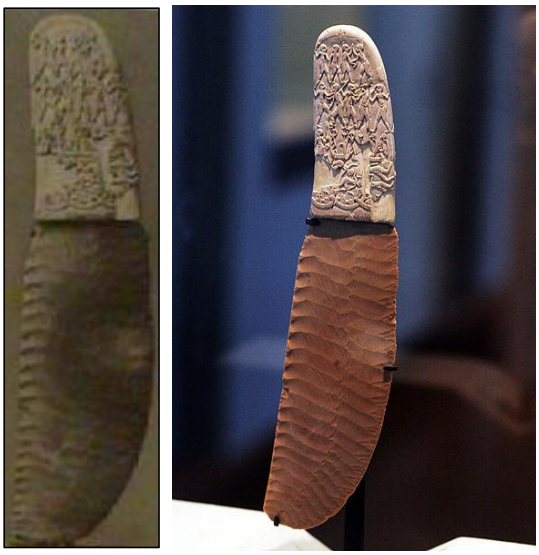
The Egyptians are known for their adaptation of Sumerian religion in areas of polytheism and similar stories, but it is the great mind of Hermes that tells us *"and as all things were produced by the word of one being..."* This and other elements shed a new light onto the beliefs of Egyptians.



(TOP: Original Egyptian Zodiac, BOTTOM: A later Egyptian zodiac)

Once thought to have no connections, it is well documented in the archaeological field that extensive trade routes between ancient civilizations existed even before the Sumerian people.

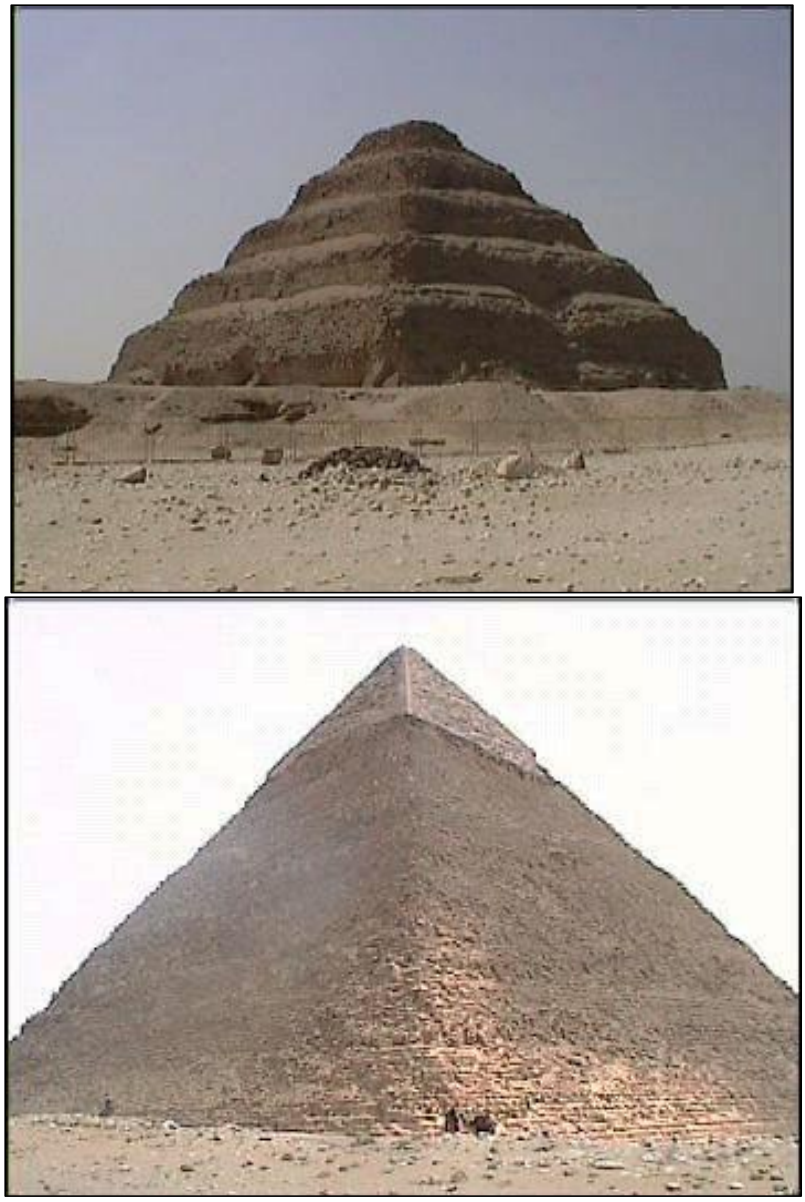
The clearest proof resides in the findings of Gilgamesh in the form of seals at Mohenjo Daro (Indus Valley) and a ceremonial knife buried at Abysoss (Egypt), the Gebel Arak knife.





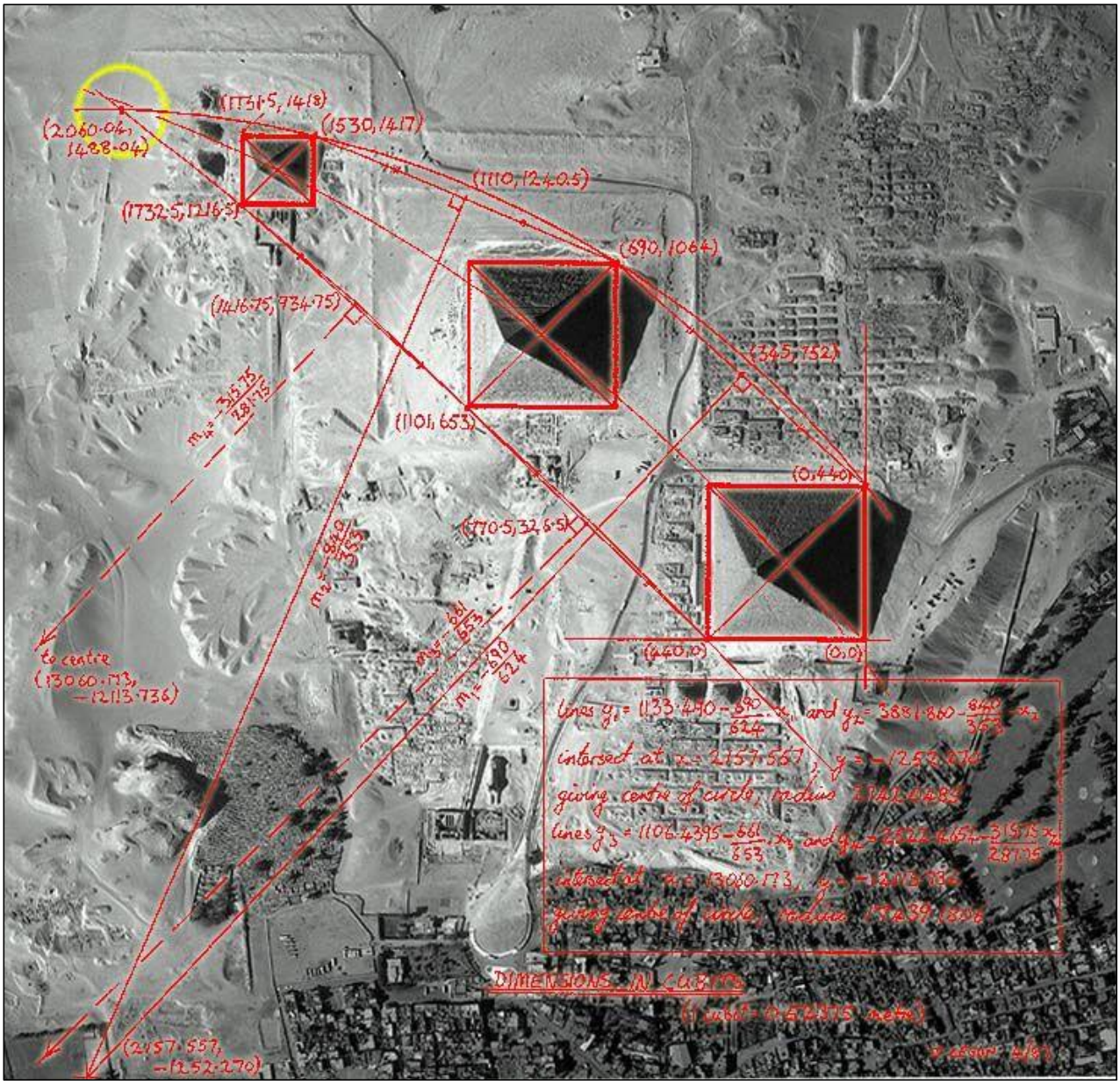
Archeology classifies the Egyptians as the first known civilization to build pyramids, not temples such as the Sumerian ziggurat. The pyramids baffle scientists to this day and many speculations have arisen concerning their construction and purpose. Amazingly the whole Giza plateau had to be leveled before construction, and covered with a limestone pavement.

It started out as a mud brick design "Mastaba" during the first century, and then became the step pyramid of Saqqara and finally the traditional pyramid design of Giza.



Scientists once agreed on the fact that all pyramids are funerary, but after recent study scientists realize this was incorrect. More importantly their design was at its base astronomical and geometrical. In fact, the extreme dimensions and alignment of the pyramids of Giza to the Orion constellations "belt" is unparalleled in the history of mankind's innovative achievements.

Most significantly the Giza plateau was built on the 30th latitude, which is the same latitude chosen by the Persians at Persepolis, The Sumerians at Larsa, and the Tibetans at Lhasa for sacred centers.

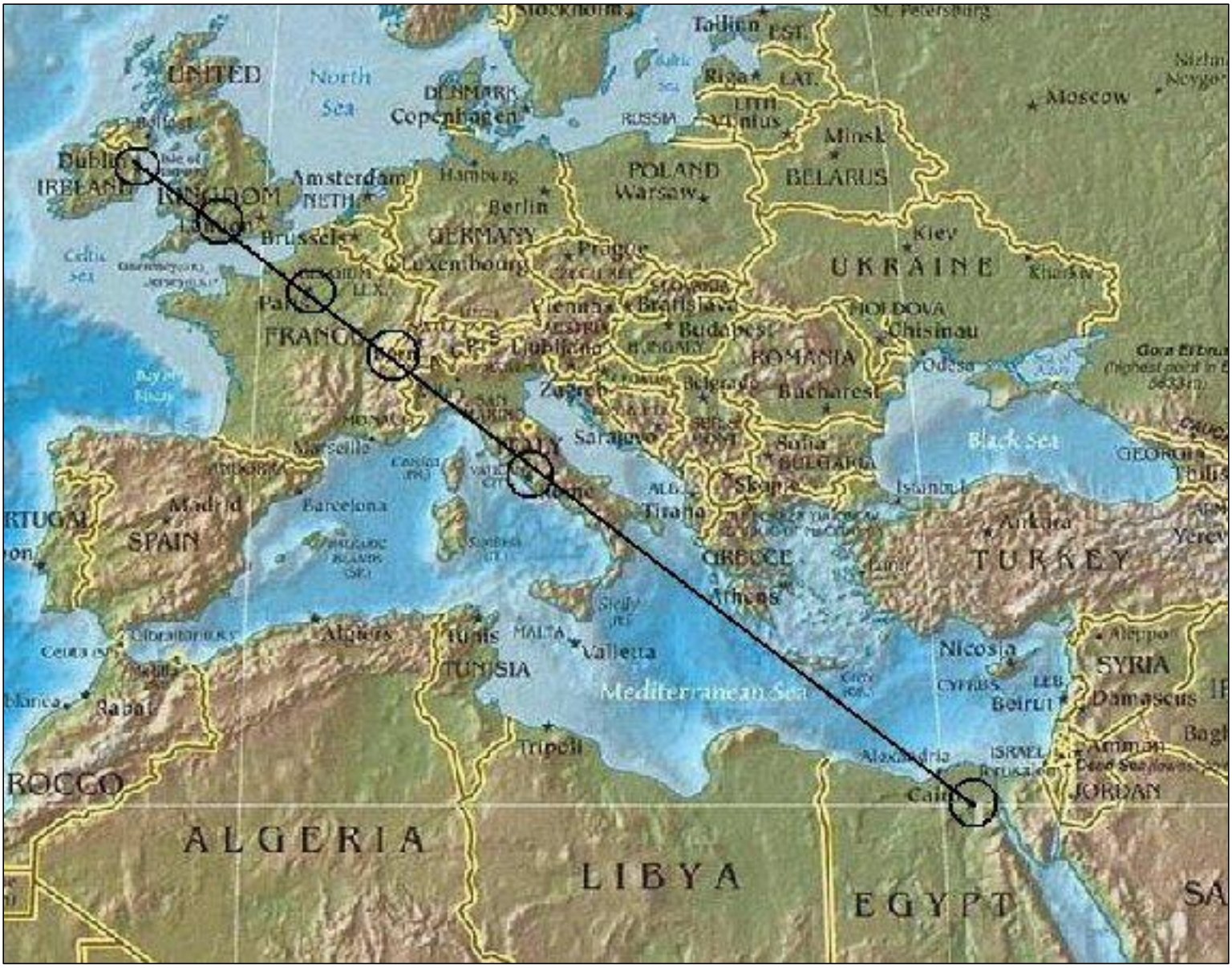


The advanced, almost post modern, geometrical usage in the pyramids is seen as pi {3.14} is in the overall dimensions of the great pyramid, 3:4:5 triangle dimensions of the kings chamber and Khafre's pyramids and the "sacred mean " of 1.618 in the ground plan of the Giza pyramids.

The Bosnian pyramids are also found to be built along the sacred mean as well, leading to speculation that influence delegated this similarity.

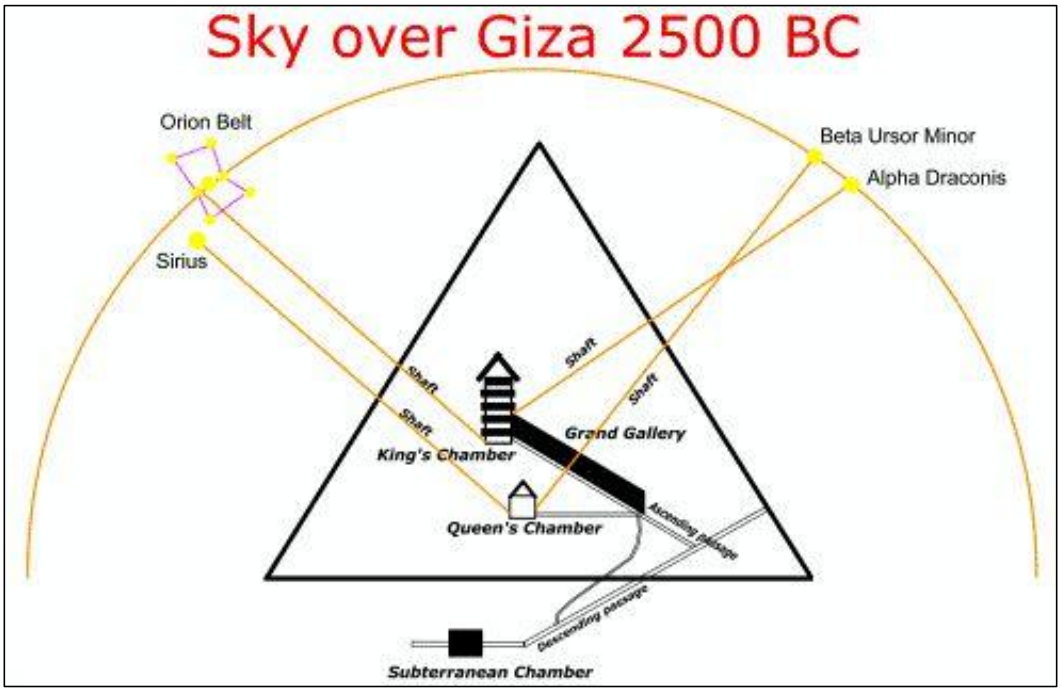
Strikingly, the exterior angle of Khufu's pyramid is 51¤ 51' [{360/7}x4] which is the same angle of the avenue leading from Stonehenge and the angle from

Avebury to the sanctuary in England.

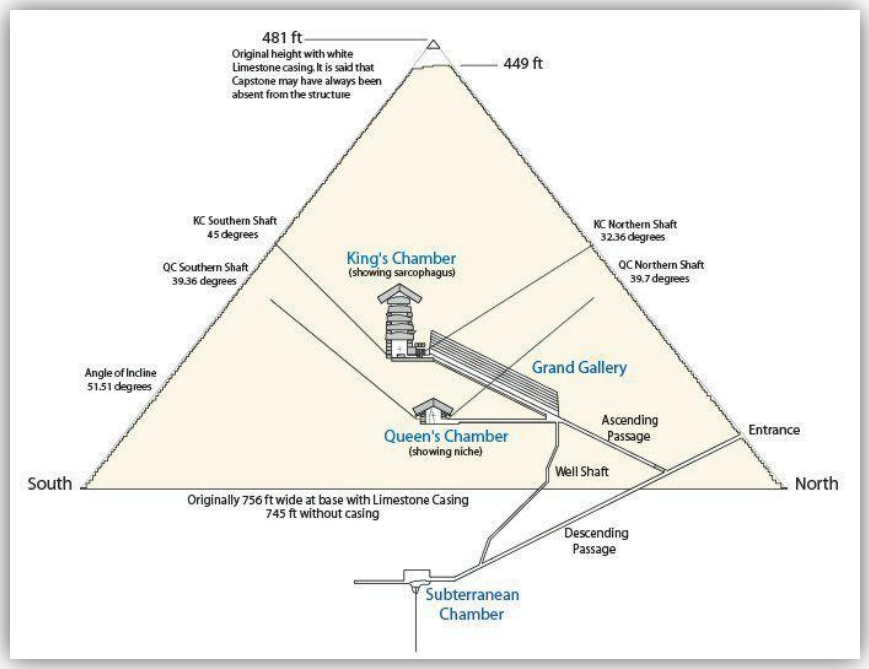


A marvel within a marvel, "star shafts" inside the great pyramid are unique to the pyramids and do not exist in any other Egyptian architecture. The north shaft of the queens chamber is pointing directly to Beta {b} in Ursa Minor, and the south shaft is aligned with Sirius {Sirius is associated with Isis}. The south shaft in the king's chamber is aligned to Orion's belt, the same as the three pyramids. The northern shaft is aligned with the old North Pole Thuban {the ancient

predecessor or Polaris, the North Pole star}



The alignments/construction of the pyramids are astounding to say the least, far surpassing what scientists believed was possible. The ramifications of the purpose of these monuments and their alignments and use of sacred geometry are genuinely megalithic. Who or what influenced us to do this?


481 ft
Original height with white Limestone casing. It is said that Capstone may have always been absent from the structure
449 ft
KC Southern Shaft 45 degrees
QC Southern Shaft 39.36 degrees
King's Chamber (showing sarcophagus)
KC Northern Shaft 32.36 degrees
QC Northern Shaft 39.7 degrees
Angle of Incline 51.51 degrees
Grand Gallery
Queen's Chamber (showing niche)
Ascending Passage
Entrance
Well Shaft
South
North
Originally 756 ft wide at base with Limestone Casing
745 ft without casing
Descending Passage
Subterranean Chamber

Another famous icon of Egyptian civilization is the obelisks. Karnak {Thebes} was the religious headquarters of Egyptian religion. Built from 2055bc to 395 ad as a monument to Amon-Ra.

Sir Norman Lockyer stated after extensive research that Karnak was aligned to the rising of the midwinter sun, he proposed a midsummer alignment sunset of the main axis of the great temple of Amon-Re {dawn of discovery 1894}.he noted it was "a scientific instrument of very high precision as by it the length of the year could be determined with the greatest possible accuracy."

Basically, Karnak may have no less than 4 well defined alignment changes involving stars, unlike solar alignments which can generally last for thousands of years intact, stellar alignments are much more precise due to the precession of the equinoxes And last a mere few hundred years. Lockyer's work showed extensive altering over centuries to match the processional changes in the alignment of the stars.

But who built the pyramids? Consider this article.

The 'Shepherd Folk'..

The sudden and rapid expansion from pre-dynastic Egyptians into the sophisticated creators of the Ghiza-plateau has been likened to our modern space program or the computer revolution (2).

The Greek historian Herodotus passed on what he was told by Egyptian priests:
The following interpretation adequately describes the now famous conversation between Herodotus and Manetho. - 'In the course of his questioning he (Herodotus) encountered one Manetho, an Egyptian High Priest, scholar and Historian, with whom he conversed at length thru the agency of an interpreter. Manetho informed his distinguished guest that the architect of the huge mass of stone was one "Philition", or "Suphis", of a people known as the "Hyksos", that is "Shepherd Kings". According to Manetho, the Shepherd Kings were "a people of ignoble race" who came from some unknown land in the East; they were a nomadic band who numbered not less than 280,000 souls; they brought with them their families and all mobile possessions, including vast flocks of sheep and herds of cattle; and they "had the confidence to invade Egypt, and subdued it without a battle". this same people, said Manetho, overthrew the then-reigning Dynasty, stamped out idolatry and endeavoured to firmly establish in the place thereof the worship of the One true God having completed the Great pyramid, migrated eastward into the land afterwards known as Judea and founded there the city of Salem, which later became

Jerusalem, the Holy city.' (12) (It is noted that although Manetho is a proud Egyptian, he still stated that the pyramids were built by foreigners).

(...Herodotus Text cannot be ignored...)

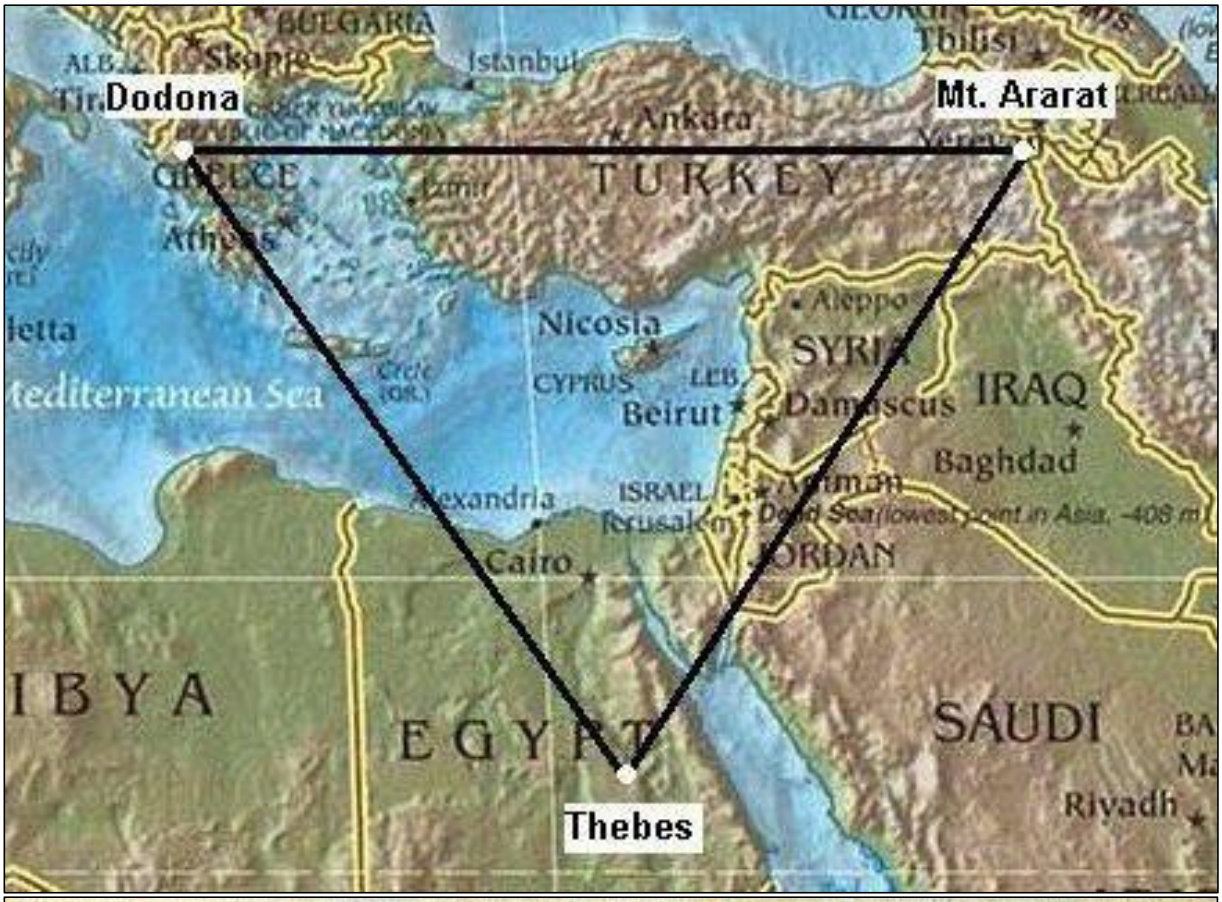
Who were the Shepherd folk?
The following extract is from Seiss (15) - 'Wilford, in his Asiatic researches, vol. iii, p.225, give an extract from the Hindoo records which seem to support certain factors of Manetho's idea that they were of 'Arabian' origin. The extract says that one Tamo-vasta, a child of prayer, wise and devout, prayed for certain successes, and that God granted his requests, and that he came to Egypt with a chosen company, entered it "without any declaration of war, and began to administer justice among the people, to give them a specimen of a good king". This Tamo-vasta is represented in the account as a good king of the powerful people called the Pali. Shepherds, who in ancient times governed the whole country from the Indus to the mouth of the Ganges, and spread themselves, mainly by colonization and commerce, very far through Asia, Africa and Europe. They colonised the coasts of the Persian Gulf and the Sea-Coasts of Arabia, Palestine, and Africa, and ere the long-haired people called the Berbers in North Africa. They are likewise called Palestinae, which name has close affinity with the Philition of Herodotus. These Pali of the Hindoo records are plainly identical with some of the Joktanic peoples.'

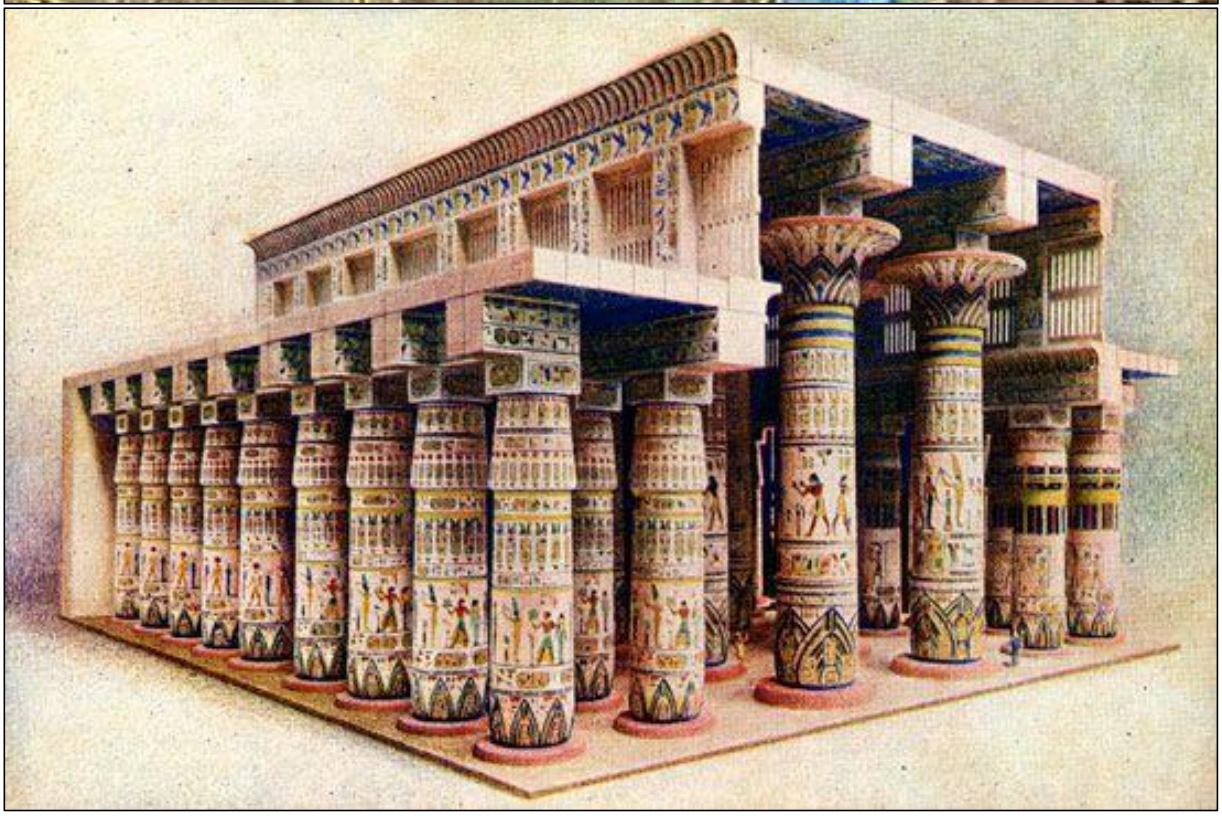
It is noticeable that following the fourth dynasty, all the 'newly acquired' skills of the previous dynasties appear to become lost.

(3B)M. Lehner. The Complete Pyramids. 1997. Thames and Hudson.

More notably the sphinx in the Giza plateau is called "the guardian of the atmosphere, watcher of the sun" as it watches the rising sun every day.

Karnak, or Thebes, was recognized as an Earth navel, and one of the most fascinating. Built as a temple to the god Amon-Ra it is full of obelisks, temples, massive columns and countless statues. Some discoveries at Karnak include a water clock {comparable to a hour glass utilizing a small drainage hole}, the holy of holies in the temple of Amon-Ra was oriented towards the summer solstice{via sir Norman Lockyer}, and the strange connection with the oracle in Dodona and the final resting place of the ark of Noah at Mt Ararat.


Tir.Dodona
Mt. Ararat
Ankara
TURKEY
Athens
Nicosia
CYPRUS
Beirut
Damascus
IRAQ
Baghdad
Alexandria
Cairo
Jerusalem
JORDAN
IBYA
EGYPT
SAUDI
Riyadh
Thebes





The last city I am writing about is Saqqara. Home to the very first pyramid, it is reminiscent of the ziggurats of Mesopotamia. A step pyramid design, it was discovered to be a place of burial, serpent worship and housed one of the most astonishing discoveries of the ancient world...a model bird dubbed "the Saqqara bird" that when reproduced by scientists...the design although slightly larger and made of a different material actually flew.

Egypt culture has fascinated Billions of people since its origins, every new excavation and finding is exciting and sure to paint a more complete portrait of our heritage. (4I)

Indus Valley

From 2600 to 1600 the Indus valley flourished, but recent excavations have dated the site of Harappa to between 7500bc and 6200 B.C. Underwater sites off the coast of Cambay project even earlier origins of this people.

'Archaeologists Confirm Indian Civillisation is 2000 Years Older than Previously suspected'

'Indian archaeologists now believe the ancient Indian civilisation at Harrapa dates back as far as 7,500 BC. “When Bhirrana [Rajasthan] was excavated, from 2003 to 2006, Recovered artefacts provided 19 radiometric dates,” said Dikshit, who was until recently joint director general of the Archaeological Society of India. “Out of these 19 dates, six dates are from the early levels, and the time bracket is forming from 7500 BC to 6200 BC.”

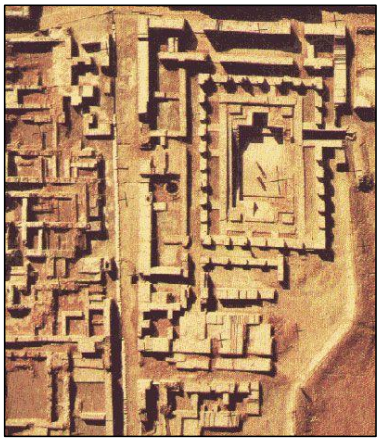
(5I)

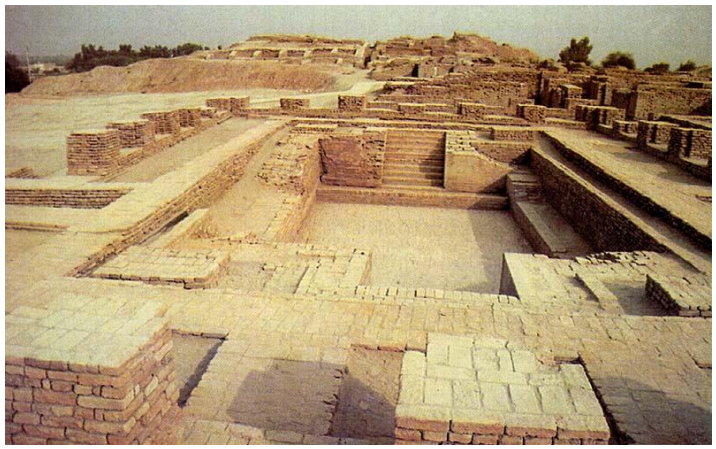
The underwater city in the gulf of Cambay is expected to yield incredible finds and artifacts.

Several monolithic cities such as Mohenjo Daro and Harappa remain the most excavated cities to date. Many more are being excavated currently and stand to yield more conclusive evidence of the culture still not completely understood.

Mohenjo Daro's secrets alone speak volumes of the potential findings. It was built almost entirely of kill fired bricks between 3500 and 1200 B.C.

Mohenjo Daro consisted of 12 main streets, 11 blocks were residential or businesses and one whole block was devoted to the citadel. It once housed 30,000 people. The translation of Mohenjo Daro is "mound of the dead".



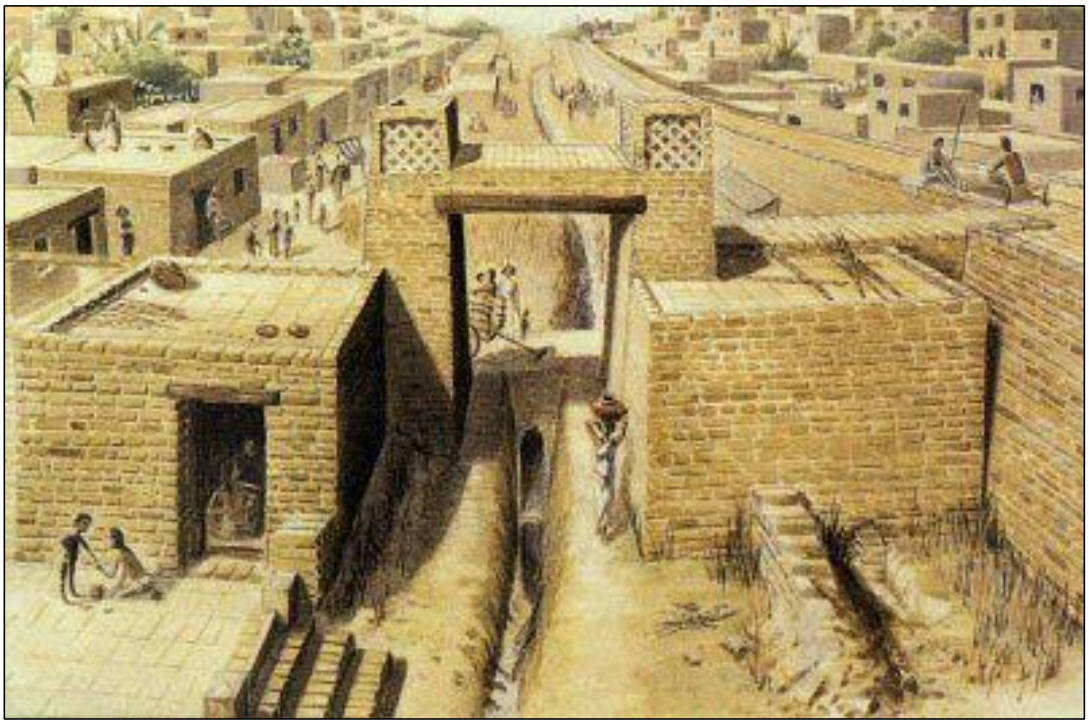


It had an elaborate sewer system, including public latrines and sewers large enough to walk in. Mohenjo Daro featured also a "great bath" that measured 180 feet north to south by 108 feet east to west. Elaborate carvings and acute 90 degree angles classify the Masons and Metallurgists of this culture impeccable.

Other amazing discoveries at Mohenjo Daro are of seals that resemble the same found in Sumerian sites, including a seal with the depiction of Gilgamesh. (Below picture)



Harappa, the second greatest known Indus culture, located farther north on the Indus River lasted from 3,300 B.C. to roughly 2,500 B.C. As many as many 22,000 inhabitants used to call this megalithic city home. Constructed in the same main fashion as Mohenjo Daro, both cities are thought to have the same cultural tradition known as the Harappa phase of the Indus valley civilization.



Over 1,000 settlements are known to have existed as the Indus valley civilization; archaeologists believe 5 million people once inhabited the various towns and cities of this culture. We are still unable to read their script, however included in this script is similar markings as the VINCAN and Sumerian cultures, the most famous or easily recognized is the swastika...of course having very different meanings then in Nazi Germany. The Vincan swastika suggests that this culture was also influenced by Vincan technology if not mythology as well.

A shocking find is parallel to a "nuclear extinction" spoken of in the Mahabharata. The "war of the gods" is found as a narrative, but has physical evidence that can be seen today. The war of the gods was said to have killed everyone, so far 37 bodies have been found after ten years of digging. These skeletons have radiation levels equal to the fallout recorded at Hiroshima and Nagasaki. There were several layers of occupation, and in the lowest levels of this dig revealed skeletons with sword cuts holding hands and lying in the streets. It is assumed to be coincidence that Mohenjo Daro means "mound of the dead."

Mohenjo Daro isn't the only city with evidence of an ancient "nuclear" explosion, but it is one of the best references. The city of Harappa is the sister city of Mohenjo Daro and also suffered a similar extinction level event. Skeletons similar to those found at Pompeii....skeletons in the streets, some embracing or holding hands, en masse with no one to bury them, high radiation and glass-like formations on stone structures. Why did this happen? Such a similar coincidence cannot be a random act of nature.

Strikingly, there are even references to a nuclear event recorded in ancient works.

Section 34 of the Karna Parva:

"The universe is similarly said to consist of Vishnu. Vishnu is, again, the Soul of the holy Bhava of immeasurable energy. For this the touch of that bow-string became unbearable to the Asuras. And the lord Sankara cast on that arrow his own irresistible and fierce wrath, the unbearable fire of anger, viz., that which was born of wrath of Bhrigu and Angirasa. ***Then He called Nila Rohita (Blue and Red or smoke)--that terrible deity robed in skins,***

looking like 10,000 Suns, and shrouded by the fire of superabundant Energy, blazed up with splendour.

Section 1 of Mausala Parva:

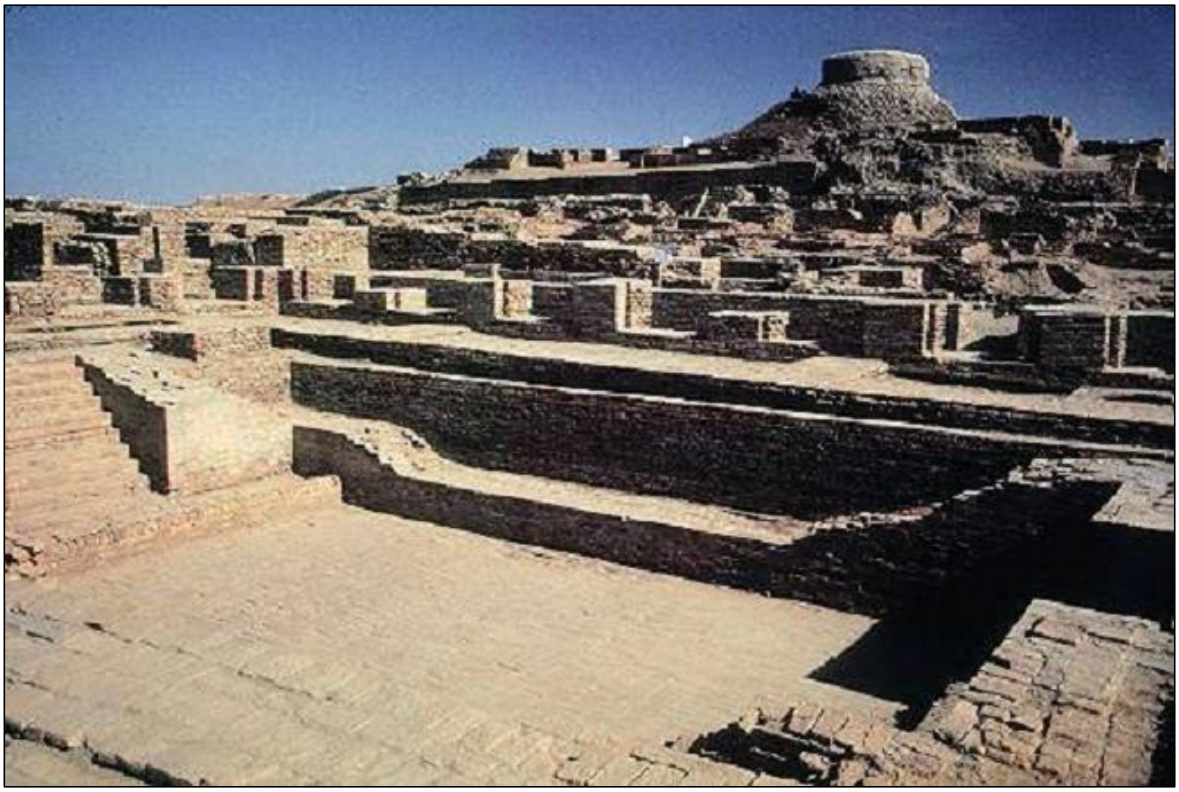
"When then next day came, Samva actually brought forth an iron bolt through which all the individuals in the race of the vrishnis and the andhakas became consumed into ashes. Indeed, for the destruction of the Vrishnis and the Andhakas, Samva brougt forth, through that curse, a fierce iron bolt that looked like a Gigantic messenger of death. The fact was duly reported to the king. In distress of mind, the king (Ugrasena) caused that iron

bolt to be reduced to a fine powder.Men were employed to cast the powder into the sea."

(6I)

How else would ancient humans, or modern humans, describe a nuclear explosion? The term “10,000 suns" and "the fire of a Super-abundant energy" are a very good description. Being that the explosion creates a massive amount of energy, brightness and force . . . the only other Implication could be a meteor or asteroid. What rules out a meteor is the fact this weapon was used as a weapon by Samva . . . the likelihood of a weaponized Asteroid is far less likely than that of a nuclear device. The fact that it is described as an “Iron Bolt” suggests a modern missile like appearance.

The Iron bolt also could be a reference to Radioactive Iron; Iron-59. What is interesting as well is the fact that the “Iron Bolt” was thrown into the sea, rendering the radioactive element to be useless in modern times. The red and blue hue is also common in explosions of a nuclear nature.



Sounds strikingly like radiation....and what we know today as a ICBM. Of course there are no photos, no video and no eyewitnesses except the records found in this holy book. Previously before the discovery of Mohenjo Daro and Harappa the date of the Indus valley was placed at around 2000-1800, what could that possibly mean if we investigate the underwater cities off of the coast of India in the gulf of Cambay? Experts believe they date back to 7000-9000 B.C. This discovery, yet to be fully explored, could ultimately rewrite the history of not only the region, but the entire world. But of course, mankind cares more about wars and self pleasure to fund these expeditions. Below are pictures of the ruins.

In Conclusion; Scientists from different countries and different periods of time have found substantial radiation in skeletons uncovered in the streets of both Harappa and Mohenjo Daro. These skeletons date back thousands of years, they are also highly radioactive. They measure the same radioactivity as Hiroshima and Nagasaki. Melted stones show the intense heat during the event...crystallized earth; rock and clay exist in an epicenter measuring 50 yards wide and 60 yards from the center the bricks are melted on one side indicating a blast.



The skeletons found at Harappa did not succumb to violent deaths. Most were holding hands. David davenport who studied the remains and Maharibarita believes the resulting carnage to be from a nuclear type ancient weapon or an asteroid...clearly a mystery of history similar to Sodom and Gomorrah.

Compare this evidence, with the Biblical account of Sodom and Gomorrah:

Genesis 19:1-2 The two angels arrived at Sodom in the evening, and Lot was sitting in the gateway of the city. When he saw them, he got up to meet them and bowed down with his face to the ground. [2]"My lords," he said, "please turn aside to your servant's house. You can wash your feet and spend the night and then go on your way early in the morning."

Genesis 19:23-29 "By the time Lot reached Zoar, the sun had risen over the land. Then the LORD rained down burning sulfur on Sodom and Gomorrah—from the LORD out of the heavens. Thus he overthrew those cities and the entire plain, destroying all those living in the cities—and also the vegetation in the land. But Lot's wife looked back, and she became a pillar of salt.

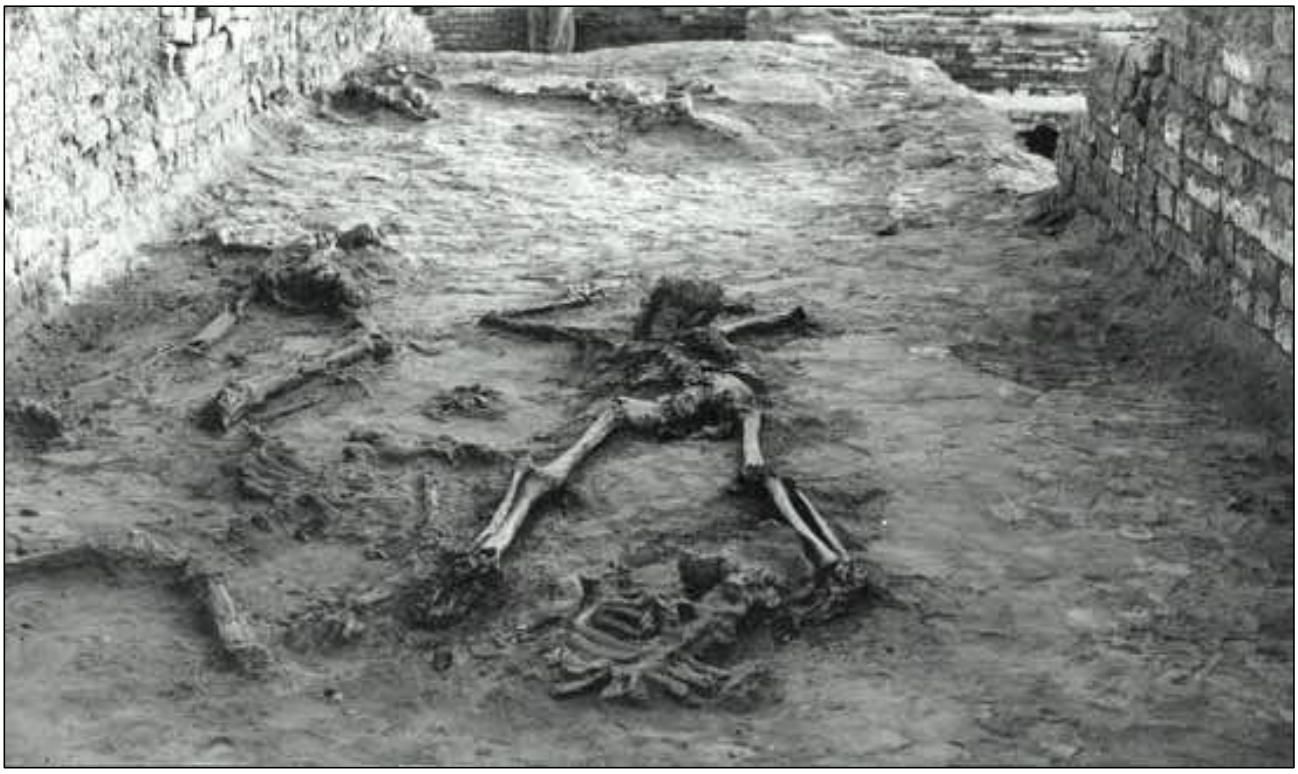
Early the next morning Abraham got up and returned to the place where he had stood before the LORD. He looked down toward Sodom and Gomorrah, toward all the land of the plain, and he saw dense smoke rising from the land, like smoke from a furnace.

So when God destroyed the cities of the plain, he remembered Abraham, and he brought Lot out of the catastrophe that overthrew the cities where Lot had lived." (7b)

These skeletons below found at Mohenjo Daro can easily be imagined to be unearthed at Sodom or Gomorrah.




2
8
6



Minoan Culture:

This Bronze Age culture existed between 2,700 B.C. to 1,500 B.C. and directly seeded the Greek culture. The Minoan people lived on Crete, and existed there since 128,000 B.C.E during the middle Paleolithic period.

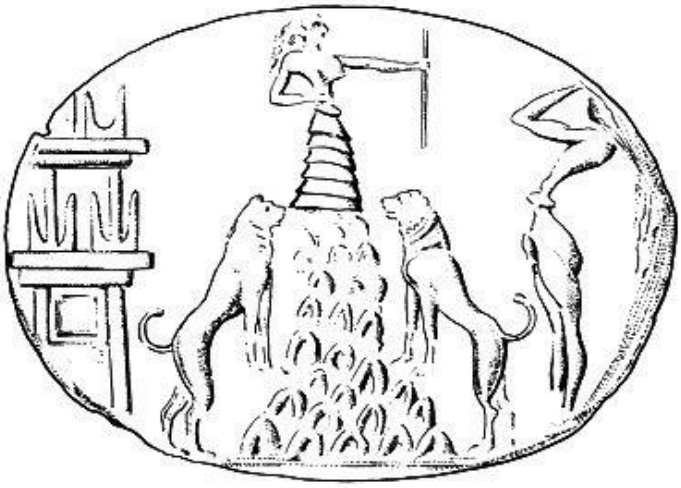
Current Archaeology finds signs of advanced agriculture around 5,000 B.C., and existence on Crete as far back as 7,000 B.C. The Minoan culture came by its name after King Minos who was associated with the Labyrinth at Knossos. The decline of Knossos began around 1,700 B.C. when the Knossos, Phaistos, Malia, and Kato Zakros palaces were destroyed.

Minoans were primarily known for their trading and organization, bronze seemed to be their specialty. Their trade routes existed with Mesopotamia, Greece, Egypt and as far out as Spain. Their diet consisted mainly of wild game, but also was of domesticated animals and flora.

The Men wore loincloths and Kilts, the Women wore robes and skirts that usually exposed the breasts. This is thought to be associated with the Religion of the Minoan people, which focused on female deities. There were a few male deities, but it was mainly focused on the Mother Goddess of fertility, as well as these other deities:

-The Mistress of the Animals
-A Protect-ress of cities,
-The household Goddess,
-The harvest Goddess,
-The underworld Goddess.

These Minoan gods are reminiscent of the Babylonian Goddess Ishtar, the Egyptian Isis (Hathor) and the Anatolian Earth-Goddess. Along with the main fertility goddess, animals were also worshiped as deities. Bulls were primarily the animal most worshiped; The Temple of Knossos was built of cedar, covered 24,000 square yards (20,067 m^2) and was 4 stories tall. It had dozens of rooms, including the center court where men would jump over bulls. Animal and Human sacrifice took place in the Holy buildings of these people, three different archaeological sites have produced evidence of Human offerings.







There are many different theories as to why this civilization ceased to exist, from the eruption of a volcano that entombed Akrotir, an invasion of the Mycenaeans, or invasion by Anatolians: This culture left its mark on mankind, and show how even in ancient cultures older myths and legends are adapted and transformed.

(8B) (9I)

Knossos:

The Minoan Capital city of Knossos is a marvel of ancient architecture. It was inhabited for several thousand years, starting as a Neolithic settlement in the seventh millennium BC. The Palace was first built around the original site and was abandoned after its destruction around 1,375 BC which marked the end of Minoan civilization. Knossos was the first Minoan settlement known.



The city of Knossos was shown to have some of the most intricate plumbing known to modern archaeology. Pipes with running water and toilets found on Santorini are the oldest ever discovered. The dual pipe system even suggests hot and cold running water.



A very interesting part of Knossos is the Horns of Consecration. It was used to represent the horns of the Sacred Bull, and is eerily similar to the Altar to Sin in Sumeria.



(Left: Horns of Consecration, Right: Altar to the Sumerian god Sin)

The snake goddess was one of the most prominent deities in Minoan culture. Found in a cache of magical objects in a tomb dating to Dynasty XIII (1786-1633 BCE) discovered under the Ramesseum, the mortuary temple of Ramesses II, was a almost mirror copy of the Minoan goddess.



(Left: Minoan goddess, Right: Egyptian deity)

The Statuette that was found has a metal snake in each hand, and the arms of the statue are moveable. The arms have the interesting ability to be held up to identically represent the Minoan goddess, and the Egyptian figure is thought to represent a female Sau which is a type of magician. The Sau could supply magical protection by making charms and amulets, and by using spoken and written charms.

The biggest mystery of this culture is the Phaistos Disc. Its meaning and origins are unknown, but it is largely accepted as authentic.



The Minoan culture isn't the most intriguing culture known, but it certainly shows an interesting correlation between Sumerian and Egyptian cultures, possibly being influenced or influencing these cultures. The legends of the Labyrinth and of Icarus started here, although no Labyrinth has been found yet. The Minoans are also suspected to have come from Atlantis...yet this is still speculation.



(10I)

Prehistoric Greece:

The origins of the Greek empire rose from the ashes of the Minoan empire. The Mediterranean Basin had already been in the sphere of influence of the Minoan, Mycenaean, Etruscan, Anatolian, Phoenician and Egyptians. Greece's origins aren't still completely known, but sometime after the Mycenaean culture arose the Greeks. Greece was made up of city states that had feuded since its inception, and this feuding related directly to its decline.

In the Precession of culture, Greece is important like the Minoans because they directly took knowledge and Religious practice from other cultures. The Greeks borrowed Phoenician script and alphabet, and created the Greek Alphabet. It not only borrowed culture, but it borrowed Religion. Much like other cultures after Greece, it borrowed Egyptian gods and legends and adapted them into their own.

Consider this article from Ancient-Wisdom.Co.uk:

"It is recorded that several hundred years *following* its creation, learned men of ancient Greece such as (Pythagoras, Plato etc) began to secure much of their wisdom and knowledge from exchanges with the Egyptian and Mesopotamian priesthoods. This 'Golden-age' of philosophy, science and the arts occurred following the expansion of the Greek empire into Egypt, around the time of Alexander the great (350 BC). Zonares wrote concerning the transfer of arithmetic and astronomy to the Greeks:

'…It is said that these came from the Chaldees to the Egyptians, and thence to the Greeks'.

Pythagoras, the great mathematician went to the extreme of being circumcised in order to obtain '*more information than was imparted to any other Greek*' (Plut. De Is. S. 10), which also supports the suggesting of an association between geometry and rituals of worship (*sacred-geometry*). The ancient accounts of Pythagoras stay in Egypt reveals an interesting fact, namely that his skillful cross-examination of the priests exposed not only the extent of their learning, but also that at this time; they too were apparently already *ignorant of the origin* of these facts."

(11B)



The 8th century B.C. saw the emergence of Greece from the dark ages that followed the Mycenaean people. Greece was divided into self governing city states that were mostly due to its geography of High mountain ranges and Islands. Coinage was added to their mercantile economy in around 680 B.C., and this seemed to create tension between the city states. The Greek empire was an Oligarchy, which was rule by the few or the aristocrats. This new found wealth among the merchants caused jealousy in the halls of the aristocrats; this wealth later seeded Political aspirations of the newly wealthy merchants.

Several city states became the strongest in Greece by the 6th century, Athens, Sparta, Corinth, and Thebes rose to power above the others.



These city states had skirmishes and infighting until the 5th century B.C., when Sparta and Athens cast aside their differences and fended of the stiffest invasion since the Roman conquest. The battles of Marathon defeated the Persian invasion in 490 B.C., and later the battle of Themopolyae defended against another Persian invasion and became some of the most well known battles in human history.

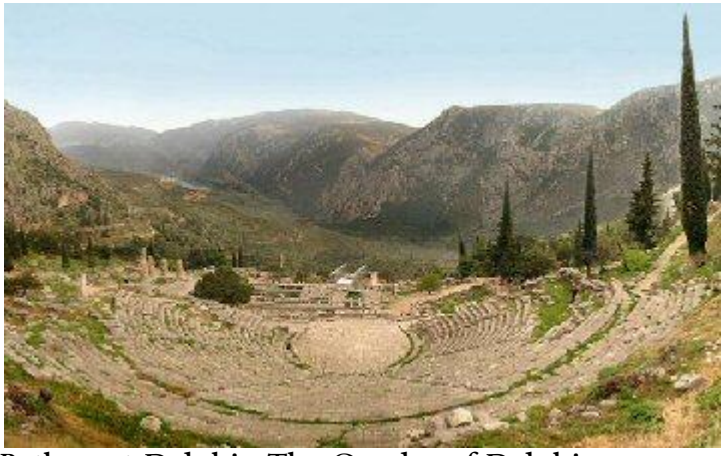
The 4th Century B.C. saw the decline of Athens, and the succession of a frail Spartan rule. By 395 Athens, Argos, Thebes, and Corinth challenged Spartan sovereignty in the Corinthian war. The Spartans emerged victorious after the uprising ceased the stalemates over threat of Persian intervention for Sparta.



Later, Philip II tried to unite Greece, after 20 years and many battles he invaded or convinced the city states to enter the League of Corinth, except for Sparta. Shortly after Philip was assassinated, and his son Alexander continued in his footsteps. Alexander conquered many lands and many peoples, and after his death the lands were divided between his generals after much fighting and bloodshed. This ultimately resulted in the Achaean League (Argos, Corinth and Thebes) and the Aetolian League (Athens and Sparta) which warred with each other until the Romans invaded.

Greece has to be the poster child for "United we stand, Divided we fall" and give new meaning to the term "In-fighting". If these people had been unified, their culture and impression left on man-kind would be much larger.

Delphi:



The Greeks were well known for their mystics and oracles, famous sites at Delphi, Dodona, and Delos housed legends that still fascinate to this day.

The Oracle of Delphi was perhaps the most well known. Delphi is central to the worship of the sun god Apollo, who killed the serpent Python at Delphi. The Oracles of Delphi were known as pythonas, and they were able to successfully predict future events for over a thousand years. In earlier times than Greece, this earth navel was said to be a center for the mother-earth worship of Gaia.

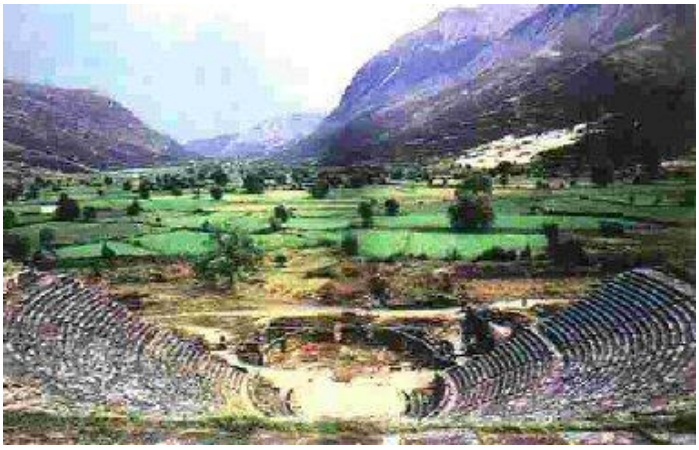
There are many explanations for the Predictions of these oracles, science explains it as follows:

'Geological studies showed that Apollo's temple was built possibly upon two crossed seismogenous and hydrophilous faults. Geochemical studies illustrate the existence of vapours such as methane, ethane, ethylene and carbon dioxide eminating from the faults (1)*. The hallucinogenic effects of ethylene are known to medical science. It is suggested that the effects of ethelyne, the lack of oxygen and/or the chewing of laurel may have been responsible for the Pythia's hypnagogic state'.*

(12I)

Whatever the scientific reasoning may be, the Oracles were respected and many leaders visited them for their predictive accuracy.

Dodona:



Dodona is the oldest Oracle center in Greece, originally a shrine to the mother Goddess it later was dedicated to Zeus. The Oracles centered here preexisted before the gods.

Artifacts have been found here that date before 2,000 B.C. Aswell as being recorded as the first Greek oracle cener, Dodona has a still older claim to Greek mythology. It is located at the base of Mount Tomaros, which is named in Greek myth as the refuge for Deucalion and his wife, the sole survivors of the great "flood of Deucalion". This is especially interesting considering the fact that this "myth" has been proven historically accurate.

"While Mt. Tomaros is the reputed resting place of the Greek ark, the Hebrews record the final resting place of their ark as being on Mount Ararat in Turkey (near Metsamor), which both sits on the same latitude as Dodona and happens to be equidistant from Thebes, so that the three locations form an almost perfect equilateral triangle." (13I)

Delos:

Home to another Oracle of Apollo, Delos was another amazing Oracle center of ancient Greece.



Legends say that Leto gave birth to the twins Apollo and Artemis under a palm tree on Delos, thanks to Poseidon who provided a safe place for her to birth them.

As well as having a thriving slave market and busy sea port, the island was home to a residences, living quarters and exquisite temples, shrines and purification centres. Along with the other Oracle centres, it is known to predate Greek culture.

Antykathera machine:



This ancient computer was discovered in 1900 in a shipwreck off of the Greek archipelago and is one of the most amazing finds of ancient Greece. The exact Island was the Island of Antikythera, It is in essence an Ancient computer that predicted Celestial movements. This machine is proof of the intricate

sophistication of ancient knowledge.



The Antikythera Mechanism contains over 30, hand cut bronze geared wheels and dials and the remains are covered in astronomical inscriptions. It was kept in a wooden box laden with instructions on how to operate the device. The 'Antikythera Mechanism' is now realized to have been designed specifically to calculate both the 'Metonic' cycle and the 'Saros' eclipse predictions. It was so detailed that it tracked the whole solar system.

The machine is dated back to 200 B.C., it was operated by entering a date with the crank. The mechanism calculated the position of the Sun, Moon, or other astronomical information such as the location of other planets.

"The mechanism has three main dials, one on the front, and two on the back. The front dial has two concentric scales. The outer ring is marked off with the days of the 365-day Egyptian calendar, or the Sothic year, based on the Sothic cycle. Inside this, there is a second dial marked with the Greek signs of the Zodiac and divided into degrees. The calendar dial can be moved to compensate for the effect of the extra quarter day in the year (there are 365.2422 days per year) by turning the scale backwards one day every four years. Note that the Julian calendar, the first calendar of the region to contain leap years, was not introduced until about 46 BC, up to a century after the device was said to have been built (and the leap year was implemented with errors until the early first century).

The front dial probably carried at least three hands, one showing the date, and two others showing the positions of the Sun and the Moon. The Moon indicator is adjusted to show the first anomaly of the Moon's orbit. It is reasonable to suppose the Sun indicator had a similar adjustment, but any gearing for this mechanism (if it existed) has been lost. The front dial also includes a second mechanism with a spherical model of the Moon that displays the lunar phase.

There is reference in the inscriptions for the planets Mars and Venus, and it would have certainly been within the capabilities of the maker of this mechanism to include gearing to show their positions. There is some speculation that the mechanism may have had indicators for all the five planets known to the Greeks. None of the gearing for such planetary mechanisms survives, except for one gear otherwise unaccounted for.

Finally, the front dial includes a Parapegma, a precursor to the modern day Almanac, which was used to mark the rising and setting of specific stars. Each star is thought to be identified by Greek characters which cross reference details inscribed on the mechanism.

The upper back dial is in the form of a spiral, with 47 divisions per turn, displaying the 235 months of the 19 year Metonic cycle. This cycle is important in fixing calendars.

The lower back dial is also in the form of a spiral, with 225 divisions showing the Saros cycle; it also has a smaller subsidiary dial which displays the 54 year "Triple Saros" or "Exeligmos" cycle. (The Saros cycle, discovered by the Chaldeans, is a period of approximately 18 years 11 days 8 hours -- the length of time between occurrences of a particular eclipse.)" (14I)



The Antikythera Mechanism shows us the intricacy of the Ancient peoples. It was once considered to be a legend, but its discovery paved the way for more "legends" to possibly become reality. It also allows the possibility of Atlantis . . .

Conclusion:

What has been seen is the systematic indoctrination of predecessor cultures influence into later cultures ways of life. From metallurgy, artwork, technology, religion and government it is accepted in the scientific community that early cultures seeded later cultures.

I am excited to look to the future discoveries of our scientists and archaeologists to complete the tapestry woven over time of our species.

Historical evidence proves that Religious and Cultural attributes had an origin that we still have yet to find, these elements then passed down from older cultures to younger cultures, and culminates in our modern culture.

The Vincan trade routes are immense, and there sphere of influence is far greater than what we had once thought. The Mesopotamian culture then sowed seeds in the Sinai Peninsula and Indus valley. From there the creation and deluge myths spread along with metallurgy, pottery, irrigation and other crucial aspects of culture.

Of Pinnacle importance in the Religious aspect was the Cosmos, due to this importance Religion forever stamped its presence on culture, and from this impact we now have our current Religious beliefs that only differ by perspective. We no longer consider the Oceans, Wind or Sun as gods because we understand them for the physical phenomenon they are. We take so much for granted, we forget that we are one in a million; on most planets right now it would be thousands of degrees too cold or too hot. Dihydrogen Oxide is a miracle in its own right

Just as our recent past shows this system of "borrowing", we can project the same results to cultures or civilizations in the future. What foundation will we lay for them? Will we continue the Racial, Class and Religious division or will we wake up and evolve?

Hopefully we will realize sooner rather than later.

6. Archaeological anomalies of Astronomy

Hypothesis: 1.1

All across the world, monolithic monuments have been erected to the stars, or more importantly, what comes from them. Whether it's where a prophet ascended to heaven, or an object fell to earth, mankind has worshiped what has fallen from the skies.



(Left, Mecca Black stone. Right Mecca)

We marvel at the level of intricate articulation of their monuments, sacred math and sacred knowledge of the cosmos was chiseled into these stone structures and effigies.

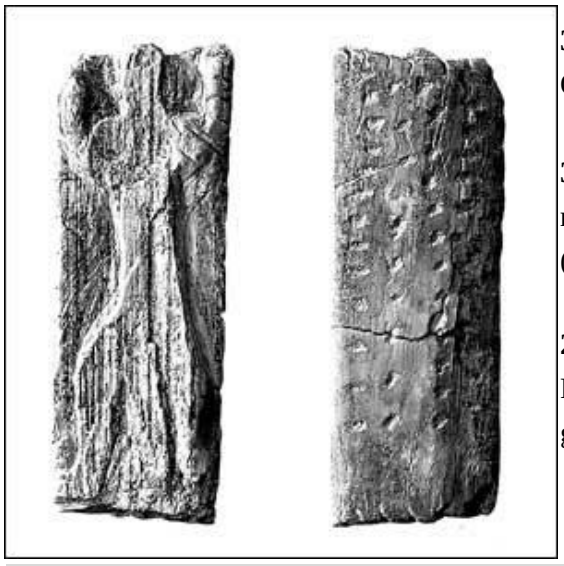


Prominent in our ancestor's beliefs and writings were the stars. Specific myths and legends tell of beings, angels or gods coming from certain constellations and creating the world along with mankind and all sentient life on this planet. Ancient texts speak of Sirius, Pleiades and Orion's belt as the origins of the gods; did their monuments say the same?

I believe the most damning evidence for these theories can be found in the stones themselves. Evidence can be seen firsthand in the incredible feats of our ancestors who placed and orientated the largest monolithic structures built towards clues about how we arrived on earth.

Timeline: 1.2

The earliest records of celestial, solar and lunar movements can be found up to 40,000 B.C. Whether the origins are primitive hunter gatherer groups or established civilizations, there was a clear fixation with the heavens.



34,000 B.C. Kwazulu border cave: A Star pattern of Orion was found on baboon bone.

32,000 B.C. Abri Blanchard Bone: A 30,000 year old record of moon precession was found carved into bone. (Pictured Left)

27,000 B.C. A Venus Figurine was discovered in Laussel France that shows the 13 lunar cycles and ancient fertility goddess worship.

26,000-15,000 B.C. Lascaux caves. Pleiades, Taurus and Sirius are a special fixation in these caves. (1)

7,180 - 6,140 B.C. Stonehenge's first origins are laid.

6,500 B.C. The Ishango Bone was discovered to show lunar notation

5,000 B.C. Goseck Germany was erected similar to Stonehenge.

4,500 - 4,000 B.C. Nabta Playa, Egypt was one of the oldest cosmic observatories known in Egypt. (2)

4,000 B.C. Sumerians recorded Pleiades, Orion and other constellations as well as lunar and solar movements. (3. An clay tablet has been translated which records an asteroid approach on collision course 29th June **3,123 BC** - as documented by a Sumerian astronomer.(3)

3,500 - 3,000 B.C. Malta temples were aligned to solar and lunar movements (4)

3,300 B.C. The Boyne Valley Complex, Ireland was aligned to solar and lunar movements.

3,000 B.C. Giza plateau, Pyramids aligned to Orion's belt

What we can see here is a several universal themes across the millennia and ancient peoples. Lunar and solar movements were recorded as well as worshiped, Pleiades and Orion were a fixation, and these people had such precise knowledge of the cosmos it influenced their daily life and personal belief. (I1)

(1)  (2) 

 (3) (4) 

Are these artifacts and ancient sites anomalies; or merely precession that leads to ancient cultures sacred designation to specific constellations? It seems to be a mixture of both.

An advanced cosmic knowledge was possessed by all ancient people scattered across the globe. Whether this knowledge emerged independently, or was the result of influence and copying, is still yet to be known. Mankind has much to learn about ourselves and our past.

Pleiades, Sirius and Orion worship: 1

Paramount in importance to ancient civilizations was the constellations of Orion and Pleiades.

From the most advanced civilizations to the more primitive cultures, significance is placed in many constellations, alignments and cosmic events. However, Pleiades and Orion stand in the forefront.

The Bible also speaks of Pleiades and Orion.

“"Canst thou bind the sweet influences of Pleiades, or lose the bands of Orion?" **Job 38:31**

"He who made the Pleiades and Orion, who turns midnight into dawn and darkens day into night, who calls for the waters of the sea and pours them out over the face of the land-- the LORD is his name." **Amos 5:8**

"He Which maketh Arcturus, Orion, and Pleiades, and the chambers of the south." ***Job 9:9*** (1B)

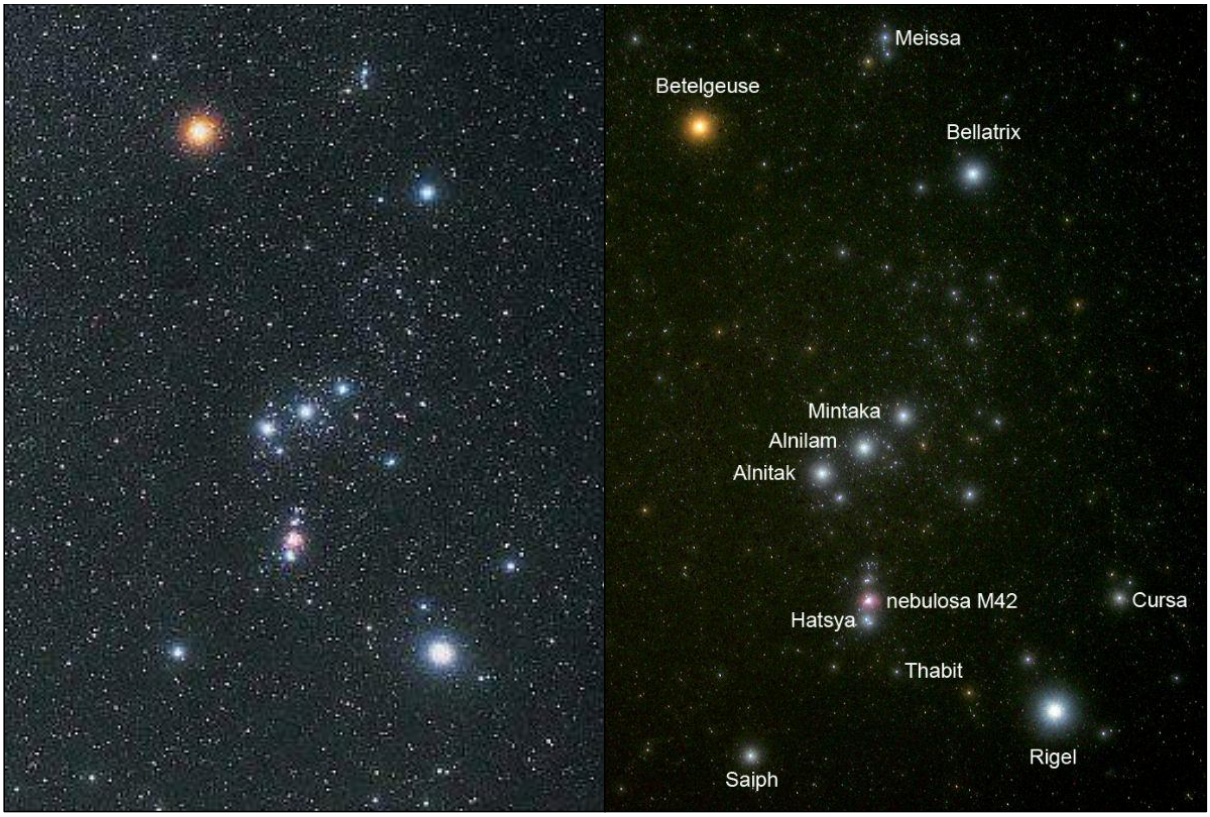
Enoch even refers to this 7 stared constellation in his writings . . . among other

anomalies.

The gentleman who upkeeps http://www.ancient-wisdom.co.uk/index.htm wrote a wonderful synopsis of Orion worship, venture on over to his website to get a truly unbiased approach to modern day archaeology and history. Here is his article:

Orion in prehistory: 1.2

The 'constellation' of Orion the Hunter, is located along the celestial equator and is therefore visible throughout the world. It is one of the most conspicuous and most recognizable constellations in the night sky yet it has no place in the modern zodiac.



Both Sirius (the brightest object in the sky after the sun and moon) and Betelgeuse (Orion's shoulder) are two of the vortices of the Winter Triangle (also known as the Great Southern Triangle), which show as an equilateral triangle in the night sky.

In Greek Mythology Orion was the son of Poseidon and Euryale. Like most of Poseidon's children, Orion was a man of gigantic proportions. He also was quite the hunter, and the constellation that bears his name forms the shape of a great hunter in a defensive pose against Taurus, the bull.

Chinese Astronomers knew Orion as Shen, a great hunter or warrior, one of the rare cases in which a constellation was visualised almost exactly the same way in China as in Europe. Shen was at the centre of a great celestial hunting scene, for the full moon is in this part of the sky during the hunting season, November and December.

The main body of Shen consisted of 10 stars: The four that make up the traditional outline of Orion (Alpha, Gamma, Beta and Kappa), the three stars of the belt and the three stars of the 'sword'. The sword stars had a dual identity, as they also formed a sub-constellation, Fa. In keeping with Shen's identity as a warrior chief, the 10 stars were also imagined as his various army generals.

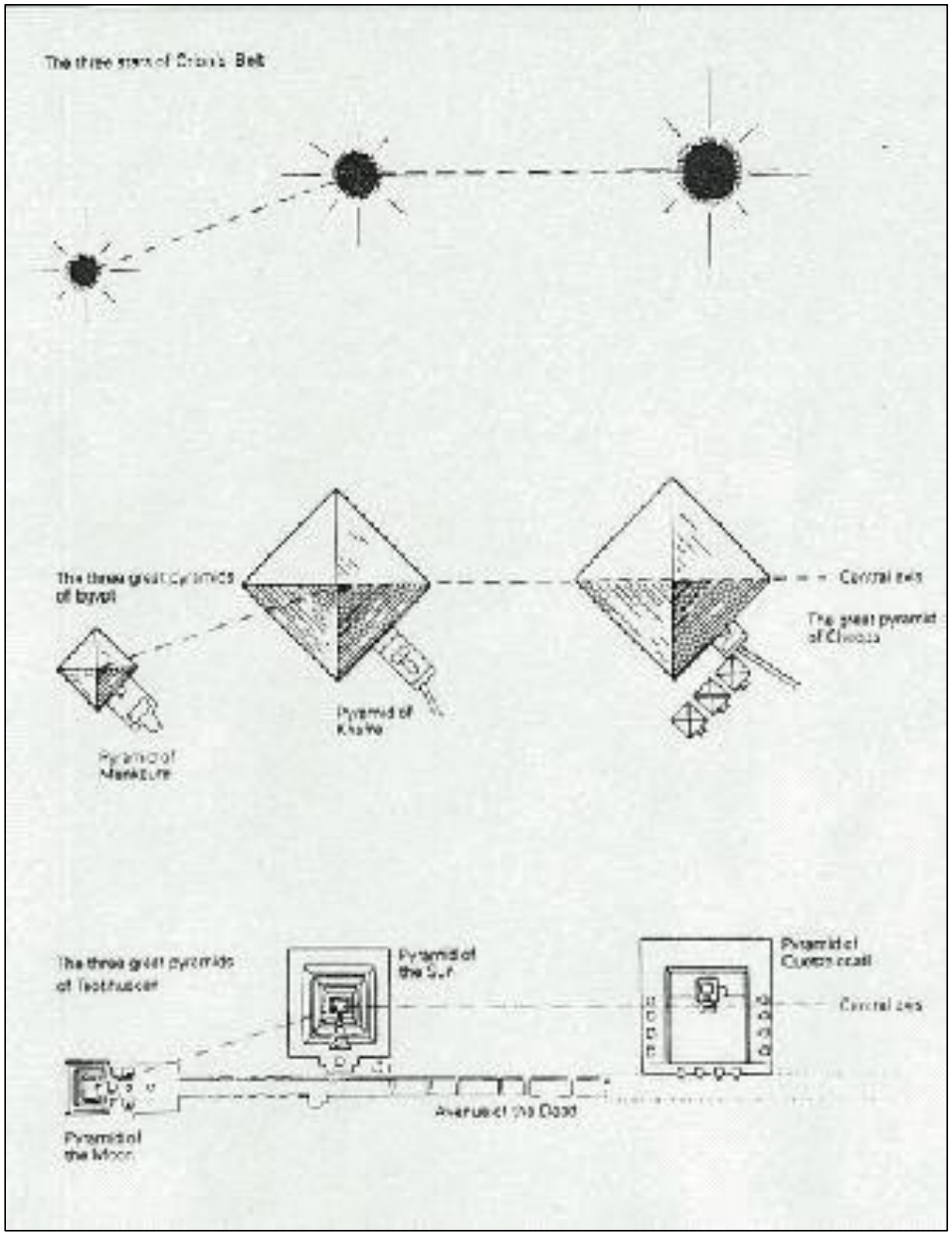
The triangle of stars that form Orion's head (Lambda, Phi-1 and Phi-2) was known as Zui, the beak of the turtle or a bird - possibly a falcon used for hunting. Zui was also the name of the 20th Lunar mansion, but it was the narrowest of all the mansions (barely 2° wide) because it was so close to the 21st mansion, named Shen. The arc of stars that we see today as Orion's shield was interpreted in China as a banner, *Shenqi, or sometimes a longbow.*

Being one of the oldest Chinese constellations, Shen gathered many different and conflicting identities down the ages. Early on, it was seen as the forequarters of the 'White Tiger', one of the four seasonal divisions of the Chinese sky.

The Ancient Egyptians were the first to write about Orion, and place him into their mythologies. They associate the stars of Orion with Osiris, the sun-god of rebirth and afterlife, and one of the most important gods of the ancient Egyptians. (1) Orion was considered the abode of Osiris following his resurrection. Isis dwelt on Sirius. In Egyptian mythology, Osiris was murdered and dismembered by his jealous brother, Seth, then briefly brought back to life by his sister and consort Isis to father the god Horus. Egyptians saw Osiris in the Moon, whose phases caused the all-important Nile to rise and fall each month, and in the constellation Orion, whose appearance was connected with the annual flood. As god of the dead, Osiris welcomed the recently deceased to

their new world.

Sirius, the brightest star in the sky, rises on the eastern horizon just before the Sun once each year. This following a period of complete invisibility lasting about 70 days (during which time it lies in the daytime sky). Egyptian inscriptions describe the last appearance of Sirius in the night sky as its death; its daytime invisibility as purification in the embalming house of the nether world; and its rising with the Sun as a resurrection. Accordingly they calibrated the process of mummification to this celestial cycle, completing it in exactly 70 days.



(Chart showing Pleides {top}, Pyramids of Giza {middle} and Pyramids of Teotihuacan {Bottom})

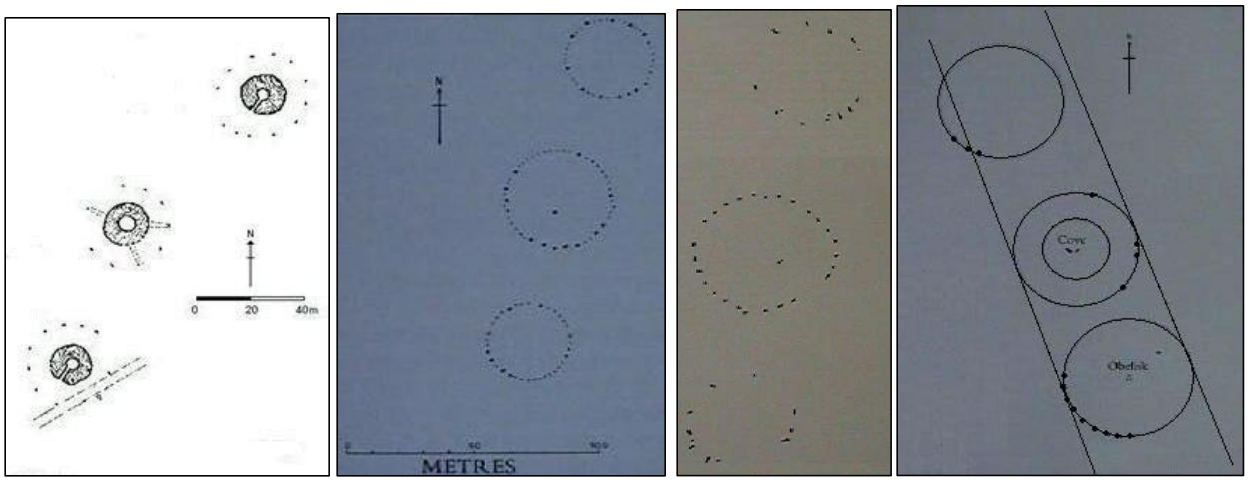
Another theory is the alignment of the Pyramids to Cygnus.

The Orion theory by Robert Bauval was first published in 1989 in the journal Discussions in *Egyptology, vol. 13. He proposed that the Giza pyramids were a physical representation of the three* stars that make up Orion's belt. Although aspects of the original theory were heavily refuted, the main tenet of the theory still holds true.

In addition to the ground-plan of the pyramids themselves being identified with Orion, the 'Star chambers' have also been shown to have a correlation with Orion, Sirius and the Pole stars of the day.

England

England is home to examples of numerous double circles, as well as several 'Triple-circles' such as the hurlers, merrivale, stanton drew, avebury, thornborough and grey wethers to name but a few. Their exact purpose is still only to be guessed at, but a geometric and/or astronomic association is predicted.



(From left to right: clava cairns, the pipers, the hurlers, and avebury)

An example of a 'Triple RSC' can be found at loanhead of daviot, in Scotland, where three Neolithic recumbent circles were once aligned. The circle in Daviot churchyard was removed in 1820, and all that remains of New Craig is the recumbent, its flankers and a few odd stones now built into a field wall. (4)

The largest triple Henge in Britain is at the Thornborough comple). It also shows a slight 'dog-leg', and work by Prof. Clive Ruggles (3), who postulated that there were demonstrable alignments between the Henges and the astronomical features of Orion was later supported by the research of the eminent archaeologist, Dr. Harding, senior

lecturer at Newcastle University. He demonstrated the similarity of the placing of the three great Henges on the landscape and the three stars of Orion's Belt. In addition, archaeological work at Thornborough suggested that Orion was significant prior to the construction of the three Henges.

The first major monument on the site was built around 3,500BC. This was a 1.2km long Cursus, aligned so its western end pointed towards the mid-winter setting of Orion. This also meant the eastern end aligned to the midsummer solstice. At around 3000 BC, when the three Henges at Thornborough were constructed, they appear to have been deliberately laid out to mirror Orion's Belt. Not only this, but their southern entrances framed the rising of the bright star, Sirius, which in turn meant their axis aligned on the midwinter solstice.

A similar layout has been shown to exist at the Hurlers stone circle, which was orientated towards Orion on the summer solstice. The Hurlers have been dated at c. 1,500 BC, while the Henges at Thornborough are dated at around 3,500 BC, suggesting a continuous form of Orion worship existed in the UK for around 2,000 years. (**3I**)

Pleiades: 1.3





Pleiades is possibly the most documented constellation by the ancients, with many cultures believing it was the origins of themselves or the origins of the universe.

North Africa: Tuareg Berbers called the Pleiades Cat ihe (pronounced: shat ihedd), or Cat ahă(pronounced: shat ahadd) meaning "daughters of the night".

Arabia: In Arabic the Pleiades are known as al-Thurayya . Muhammad is noted to have counted 12 stars in the constellation as reported in Ibn ishaq. When at the time before telescopes only 6 could be seen.

Greece: In Greek mythology, the stars of Pleiades represented the seven sisters.

Norse mythology: To the Vikings the Pleiades were Freyjas hens. Freyja was the goddess of love, sexuality, beauty, fertility, gold, war, and death.

Sumeria: Shown in countless seals and effigies, Pleidaes In addition to being thought of as the seven great gods gathered together, the morning setting of Pleiades was used to mark the beginning and end of the *agricultural* year.

Indus Valley: In pre vedic times, Pleiades was refered to as the Seven Mothers of the World" and as the "Seven Priestesses who made judgment on men".

Americas:

Andean Cultures: In the ancient Andes the Pleiades were associated with abundance and prosperity.

Aztec: The Aztecs of Mexico and Central America based their calendar upon the Pleiades. They called the Pleiades Tianquiztli (meaning "marketplace").

Blackfoot: In the story, the Pleiades are orphans ("Lost Boys") that were not cared for by the people, so they became stars, the setting of the Pleiades was a signal to hunters to travel to their hunting grounds.

Cherokee: A myth says that there seven boys who wouldn't partake in their ceremonial chores, only wanting to play and eventually rose up into the sky. There was a 7th child who "didn't make it" into the sky and fell to earth marked only by the growth of a new tree which explains the absence of the 7th star.

Monte Alto Culture: they used the Pleiades as reference; they were called the seven sisters, and thought to be their original home.

Nez Perce: In the Nez Perce version the Pleiades is also a group of sisters, is mirrors the ancient Greek myths about the lost Pleiades. This also is eerie considering only 6 are visible without telescopic aid

Pleiades was recognized by many other cultures, and the various meanings Pleiades have are diverse like the cultures themselves.

Alignments

Would it surprise you to know Egyptian astronomers believed in the heliocentric theory? This theory is currently the modern knowledge of the rotation of the earth and other planets around the sun. How did this knowledge become lost, and why did the church repress this theory? In 1543 A.D. Nicolaus Copernicus re-discovered that we are part of a heliocentric system. This was unaccepted by the church; whereas decades later the church called Galileo's heliocentric theory revolutionary, but then sharply retracted that statement when it conflicted with church views.

Strikingly, the Egyptians created the first 365 day calendar around 3,000 B.C. They invented the sun dial, water clocks (the Clepsydra First used to measure the angular diameter of the sun), and the Merkhet (which used a straight-edge and a plumb line, which enabled measurements of stellar azimuths).

They also discovered the world was round. Erasthenes made the first (official) measurement of the radius of the earth around 275 B.C. So why are we taught that Columbus, and the rest of the world, believed the world was flat? Does this repression represent a targeted attempt at complete control during the dark ages?

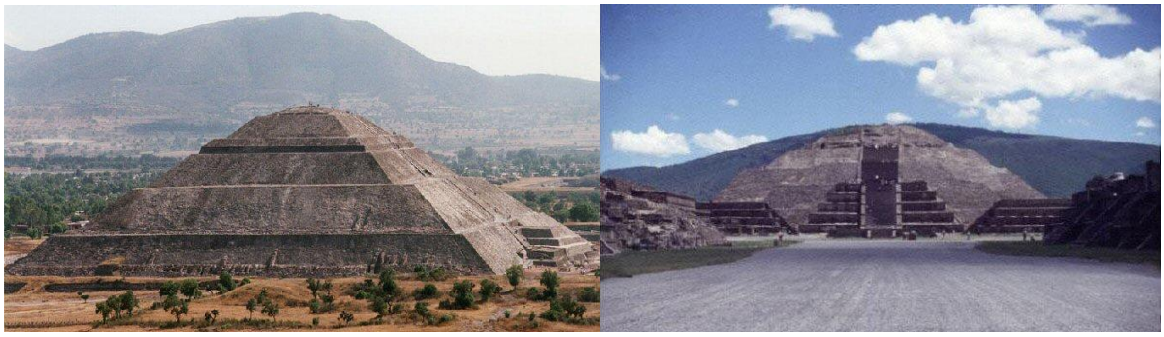
Most significantly The Giza plateau was built on the 30th latitude, which is the same latitude chosen by the Persians at Persepolis, The Sumerians at Larsa, and the Tibetans at Lhasa for their sacred centers.

Pyramids around the World: 2

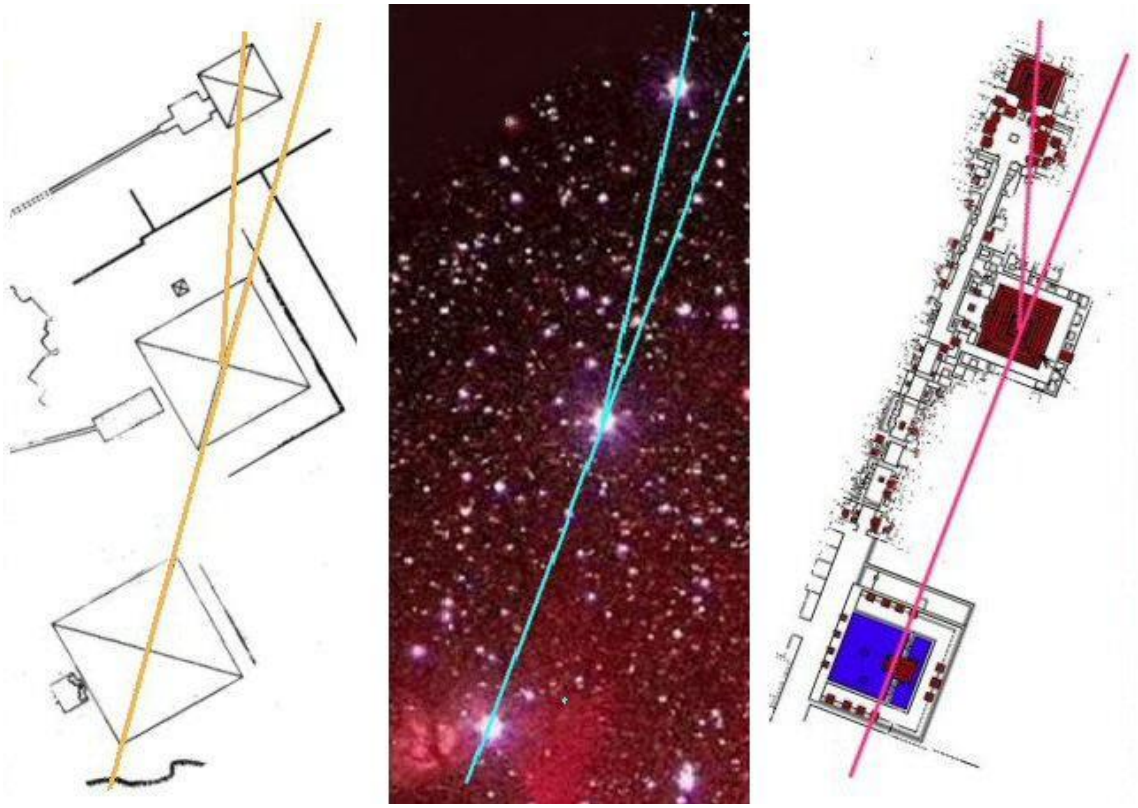
I have always marveled at the Pyramids of the world and wondered of their true purpose. I was convinced it was not simply the erroneous vanity of its builders, it must be something more.

Recently, archaeology has found that answer . . . not only in one location, but in every location around the world. Surely more lay buried, waiting for discovery.

Teotihuacan: 2.1



"The city of the gods", or Teotihuacán, once had a population of 125 million and still holds some of the greatest marvels of the ancient world; the temple of the Sun and the temple of the Moon. The pyramid complex is almost identical to Giza as seen below. The complex has been proven to have astronomical significance.



The layout is often compared to the pyramids at Giza (left), and Orion (center). It is noticeable that there are also several triple-circles in England which share the same layout.

Chichen Itza: 2.2



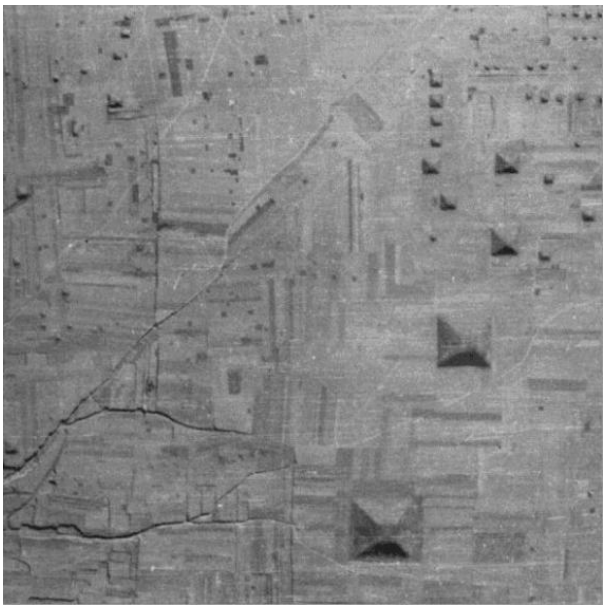
The stepped pyramid-temple at Chichen Itza records the equinoxes in an unparallel fashion. When the sun is in the correct place, it creates a shadow of a huge 'snake' which ascends the steps in spring, and descends again in autumn.

Whether or not this was a deliberate design feature is a matter of opinion, but other astronomically aligned features at the site and the overall construction expertise tend to prove the theory that it was intentional.

Each step corresponds to a day, each platform to a Mayan month. The temple is erected above the 365 steps. This city had both Solar and Lunar observatories and focused on mapping the Equinoxes and other astronomical events. Numerous other Pyramids in Central and Southern America also have 365 steps signifying the days.

Other settlements at Palenque and La Danta have been theorized to harbor observatories as well, though this hasn't been proven and measured due to the largely unexplored nature of these and other sites. Future excavations and study could prove these locations of similar paramount importance.

China:



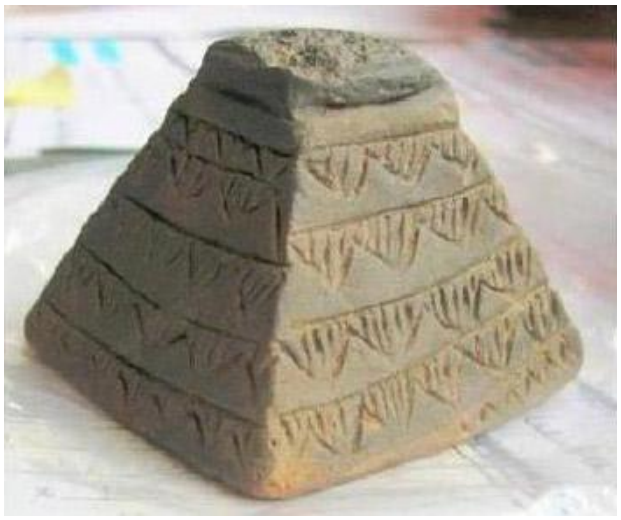
Near Xi'an China, recently discovered pyramids have been recognized as one of the great Pyramid groups of the world. From an aerial view, they look similar to Egyptian pyramids, but from a closer perspective they are more like Southern American structures.

They have flattened tops; they range from 20 to 200 ft in height and 50 to 600 feet in width. The oldest of the pyramids is believed to be the tomb of Qin Shi Huangdi, who was the first emperor of the Qin dynasty making the structures no more than 2,500 years old.



Europe:





Similar to these other locations, three pyramids have been uncovered in Bosnia. The Pyramids of the 'Sun', 'Moon', 'Earth' and 'Dragon' are beginning to be accepted as manmade objects orientated toward celestial events.

The top left picture is the structure itself, and the top right is referred to as a Benben Stone found along 24,000 Neolithic artifacts and depict a sacred pyramid.

BBC Article (2006): *Dig for Ancient Pyramid in Bosnia.*

Semir Osmanagic is leading the project to uncover the 'pyramid'. Initial excavations have revealed a narrow entrance to what could be an underground network of tunnels.

A team of rescue workers from a local coal mine, followed by archaeologists and geologists examined a tunnel, thought to be 2.4 miles (3.8km) long. The team found two intersections with other tunnels leading off to the left and right. Their conclusion was that it had to be man-made. "This is definitely not a natural formation," said geologist Nadja Nukic.

Satellite photographs and thermal imaging revealed two other, smaller pyramid-shaped hills in the Visoko Valley, which archaeologists believe the tunnels could lead to. Cashing in Workers also discovered a paved entrance plateau and large stone blocks that could be part of a pyramid's outer surface.

He has already named the three hills the pyramids of the Sun, Moon and Dragon.

The work will continue for around six months, with the first results expected in the next three weeks. Two experts from Egypt are also due to join the team in mid-May.

According to anthropologists there is evidence of 7,000-year-old human settlements in the valley. German archaeologists also recently found 24,000 Neolithic artefacts one metre below ground. Mr Osmanagic says the hill is a classic example of cultures building on the top of other cultures.

The town was Bosnia's capital during the Middle Ages, and a medieval fortress used by Bosnian kings sits atop Visocica. The fortress was built over an old Roman Empire observation post, which in turn was constructed over the ruins of an ancient settlement." (4l)

This was the BBC update on **Update (17.5.2006).**

The Bosnian Pyramids.

An Egyptian geologist who has joined Bosnian researchers unearthing what are thought to be Europe's first pyramids believes they bear similar hallmarks to the ancient structures in his homeland, an official said on Wednesday.

Dr Aly Abd Barakat concluded that the blocks on the eastern face of the 'pyramid of the Sun', are of a similar construction to those found in Egyptian pyramids - (the blocks are handmade and polished). In Egypt, stones were polished to reflect the sunlight. Baraket believes that the blocks, 4m x 1.5m in size, were brought from a different location.



After studying excavations on the northern side of the pyramid, Baraket concluded that the blocks were handmade and had been created using a mould to form the blocks, which consist of an ancient 'concrete-like' mix. He also noticed a white line 0.5cm thick between the blocks, indicating a cement-like substance had been used to adhere them together.

Barakat also visited the 'pyramid of the Moon', at the base of Pljesevica Hill, and concluded that the 'steps' which form the sides of this pyramid were also made by human hands.

Aly Abd Alla Barakat, of the Egyptian Mineral Resources Authority, believes large stone blocks found near Sarajevo were man-made and polished in the same way as the pyramids of Giza, said the Bosnian Pyramid Foundation's Mario Gerussi.

"Barakat has also found the presence of a special material linking the stone blocks which is identical to that used for pyramids in Giza," he added.

Barakat had extensive knowledge of the pyramids in Giza and had been recommended for the Bosnian mission by Zahi Hawass, one of the world's foremost Egyptologists, said Gerussi.

Over the next month, he is to work with Bosnian experts at Visoko valley, 30km north of Sarajevo, which is believed to be hiding three major pyramids.

Since the digging work began in mid-April on one of the three hills there believed contain pyramids, researchers have unearthed a number of large stone blocks.

Semir Osmanagic, a self-styled Bosnian explorer who initiated the work, says he believes the blocks are part of a pyramid's surface.

Previously, satellite images showed that the hills in the valley cooled a lot faster than their surroundings, proving the substance of the structures was less dense and therefore probably made by men.

Also, the structures are precisely aligned with the four points of the compass.

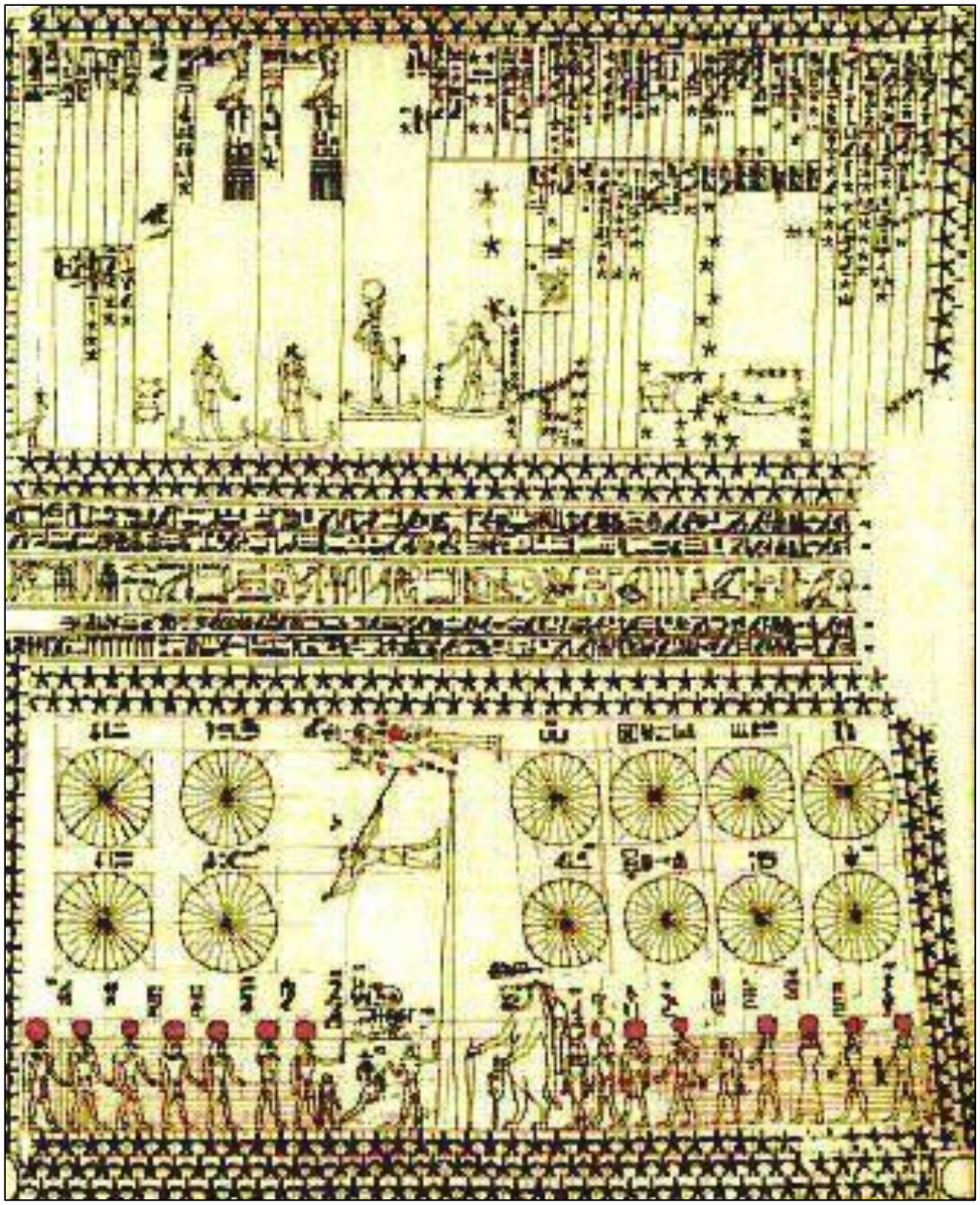
The excavation work at Visoko, led by the foundation of local archaeologists and volunteers, will last 200 days and is expected to cost €125 000.

While most Bosnians are hopeful the pyramids will be found, a group of the country's archaeologists and historians have dismissed Osmanagic's mission as a "farce".

(6l)

Other anomalies of ancient Egypt: 3

The evidence is insurmountable that proves our ancient ancestors had a deeper understanding of the cosmos. In the tomb of Senenmut, who was the chief architect and astronomer during the reign of Queen Hatchepsut (c. 1473-1458 B.C.), is the oldest astronomical presentation known in Egypt besides the pyramids.



(Design on Senenmut's tombs ceiling, Chamber A, Tomb TT353)

Although the temples of Upper and Lower Egypt are all orientated to the cosmos, there is a noticeable division between both kingdoms. (3B) Lockyer noted the fact that whereas the early dynastic northern 'Memphite' pyramids, Giza pyramids, and Sphinx were orientated cardinally to face equinox phases of the solar cycle, the great temples in the south of Egypt, such as Karnack, the Colossi of Memnon and Abydoss, were all orientated to capture the sun's rays on Solstice days of the year.

Precession of the equinoxes: 3.1

The precession of the equinoxes refers to the very slow, cyclic changes in the coordinates of the fixed stars that takes place with a period of some 26,000 years (25,920). The discovery of this phenomenon can be seen through three different mediums:

"*The first is through the successive re-alignment of the axis of symmetry of various temples as first noted by Sir N. Lockyer, which showed that the Egyptians were aware of the change in positions of the stars over the course of centuries. (The orientations of Egyptian temples were set with extreme precision by astronomical observations in accordance with their worship of the stars or the sun)." (3)*

The second is in the suggestion that a knowledge of Precession is suggested in the dimensions of the great pyramid, which through accident or design, are a particularly accurate scale model of the Earth's dimensions: (1:43,200).

Which brings us to the third form in which evidence of precession is displayed in the form of sacred figures stored in myths, texts and the dimensions of sacred buildings. While this theory is not accepted by everyone, there has been some serious research in this subject (i.e. Hamlets Mill: Santillano), and it should not be dismissed out of hand."

(1:43,200)
(A new constellation appears on the horizon each 2,160 years...)
(...and 2,160 x 2 = 4,320 years)" (3).

Constellation knowledge: 3.2

At least 43 constellations were familiar to the Egyptians in the 13th century B.C. The oldest known copies of an almanac date from 1220 BC at the time of Ramses the Great. In 1100 B.C. Amenhope wrote "Catalog of the Universe" in which he identified the major known constellations.

They are also credited with writing 4 major astronomical works which were titled the following:

1. On the Disposition of Fixed Stars and Stellar Phenomena,
2. On the Disposition of the Sun, Moon and Five Planets
3. On the Syzergies and Phases of the Sun and Moon,

4. On Risings.

These texts were not intended for publication, but were viewable only to the priesthood, which forbade the general exposure of their philosophy. It seems the same secrecy in the holiest of holies that exists today in our major religions, was also prevalent in ancient Egypt. The Bible is well known by laymen, but it is widely known the Catholic Church has numerous secrets of our past hidden away from common knowledge.

This "secretive strategy" may help to explain why so little of Egyptian science has come down to us directly from the Egyptians, rather than indirectly from the Greeks such as Pythagoras, who was initiated into the Egyptian mysteries. *(1I)*

Calendar: 3.3

The invention of the 365-day calendar, based on astronomical observation - Mankind's first 'official' measurement of time. The development probably took place at least as far back as 3,000 B.C. (1) Other cultures had this same measurement of time. Temples is Meso-America had temples with exactly 365 steps, signifying the number of days that are in one year.

Round Earth: 3.4

The first official measurement of the radius of the earth was made by the head of the library of Alexandria, Erasthenes. He was born in Cyrene (Libya) around 275 B.C. Pythagoras adapted many cosmic truths from Egypt where he spent many years of study. (1)

Despite the lost works numbering more than the works preserved, we still can gain an incredible insight into the lives, beliefs and deeds of early Egyptians. It is safe to say that we do not truly grasp their knowledge or beliefs; even what we do know is mystifying.

Conclusion:

With the evidence presented, one can see how immense the influence of the stars and those who supposedly came from them were on human society. Aligning their monuments to these sacred regions of the universe, exactly what was believed is not yet truly understood.

How can such a majesty take place in not one, but dozens of Ancient cultures all across the planet? Such cohesion, such intricacy in or before the bronze age in many instances? How far back do these sacred measurements and believes go?

The deliberate, methodical orientation of monuments to Pleiades, Sirius and Orion is an absolute astonishment and marvel that rivals modern mans achievements. The correlation of individual ancient society's myths of our origins must mean something. Such similarities denote a connection; a connection modern archaeology is struggling to answer.

Societies come and go, and are measured by their worth and contribution to the collective. As time wears on, the measure of worth and contribution also changes. Unfortunately it seems as our worth stems from temporary pleasure and individual prosperity.

When we breathe our last breath, for what reason can we say that we lived? At what moment do we realize the time we are given in life is more precious than any weight of gold, for it is in how we spend it that value is measured.



(Chankillo Peru: Solar observatory 2,200-2,100 B.C.)

7. The God fragment



Introduction: 1.1

What I have written so far is precession of culture, precession of religion and the significance of the cosmos in ancient mans daily life. What cannot be argued is the fact that culture and religion evolves from its predecessors. Important in understanding where the Christian idea of God comes from is also crucial, looking to the past only solidifies the one true creators existence.

By focusing our time on the similarities at the core of past and present religions we can clearly see that they are connected. We see that the God of the bible hasn't changed; the people who write about him are simply from different cultures, time periods, and religions.

The one similarity we all share is consciousness. Our skin color, hair color, eye color is all a matter of physical perception. Our flesh preceptors see the physical, but how do we personally measure the metaphysical?

The supernatural, Paranormal and metaphysical elements are experienced by millions of people every day, yet our understanding is still infantile. Every ancient culture from Mesopotamia to Israel all say we were made by God (a god) from the dust, clay or dirt of the Earth in the Image of our creator(s).

In the same regard, every Ancient culture also speaks of the one God who created all.

Sumeria: epic of Gilgamesh; The Creation of Enkidu

(Straightway, this) Concept of Anu, and, washing her hands, (then) Aruru
Finger'd some clay, on the desert she moulded (it): [(thus) on the desert]

Egypt: The Emerald Tablet

"and as all things were produced by the word of one being,"

Indus Valley: HYMN CXXIX. Creation.

"That One Thing, breathless, breathed by its own nature: apart from it was nothing whatsoever."
"He, the first origin of this creation, whether he formed it all or did not form it,
Whose eye controls this world in highest heaven"

Israel: Holy Bible; Genesis 2:7

Then the LORD God formed a man from the dust of the ground and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life, and the man became a living being.

Khepri: Egyptian sun god;

"Heaven and earth did not exist. And the things of the earth did not yet exist. I raised them out of Nu, from their stagnant state. I have made things out of that which I have already made, and they came from my mouth."

Indus Valley: Rig Veda; HYMN CXXIX. Creation

7 He, the first origin of this creation, whether he formed it all or did not form it,
Whose eye controls this world in highest heaven, he verily knows it, or perhaps he knows not.

As stated earlier, the first culture we know of to record stories and rituals similar to Christianity is the Mesopotamian culture. Its creation myth, flood

myth, Jonah myth, and tree of life myth are eerily similar to the bible, and could have directly influenced authors of the bible. The next culture to write down their practice and belief is the Egyptians.

Aside from the polytheism commonly associated with Egypt, is a deeper understanding of their God fragment which more directly relates to the bible. The Rosicrucian and Coptic Christians are good examples of this. Where did we get our intellect, creativity, reason, and imagination? If we were made in the image of God, are these not Gods attributes?

What separates mankind in our belief of God and ourselves? What keeps our Religions separated?

I believe the answer that absolutely nothing separates our separate understanding of God or the creator. The God we each describe sounds the same across the Millennia and cultures of mankind's past, just read for yourself.

Hermes Trismegustas: 1.2

"And as all things were produced by the word of one being"

Like any legend, sometimes the exact origins are hard to trace. This seems to be especially prevalent in the case of the hermetic writings. It is believed to be written by several scribes to Thoth, these writers range in claim from Enoch to Moses, but we still do not know who for sure wrote these pages.

However, the most important part is the writings left behind. The most mind boggling, but true, texts of ancient times I have ever read.

The first work of Hermes I am going to mention is the Emerald tablet. The reason is because of its third notated statement: (1B)

"and as all things were produced by the word of one being, so all things were produced from this one thing by adaptation".

It is well known that the adaptation of earlier, as well as the transformation of later, gods of Egyptians was centered around cosmic and paranormal designations... it is Hermes that sheds light on the one true God and the son of God Jesus... to him he shares an eerie resemblance in the words and ideas expressed.

The Corpus Hermeticum, are some of the most brilliant words ever penned by a mortal. The author of the hermetic texts may have been in fact several authors who wrote detailed spiritual and alchemistic books. The corpus sincerely mirrors the bible in almost every aspect of theology, ideology and the afterlife while providing more detail.

Hebraus writes that not only did Hermes "discover knowledge of the zodiac", but he enacted laws, told the sons of man to worship God, that they should fast, that they should pray, that they should give alms, that they should tithe {offerings}, that they should not eat certain foods, avoid drunkenness and appoint festivals for "sacrifices to the sun" during the signs of the zodiac. All of these elements are the foundation of Christianity.

Another Theory regarding the writings of Hermes is held by the Greeks. Hebraeus was convinced Enoch equates to Mercury Trismegistus (Hermes) but also considered is the link between Hermes and the god Thoth. Again, the true origins of these writings can only lead to speculation.

But what is not speculation is the amazing correlations between the Hermetic works and the Judeo-Christian religions.

<u>The similarities include the following:</u>

- Designation Shepherd of men
- Omnipresence
- Omniscience
- Omnipotence
- Structure of the God-head

- Infinite life span
- The sole creative responsibility of God
- Modern representations of good and evil
- a modern description of hell
- Pleiades
- Modern creation story

The similarities suggest an acute correlation between works of the bible and earlier documents.

Please notice, I do not delve into all the Hermetic books of the Corpus Hermeticum, or other hermetic works as my book would be too large to absorb. If the books I have written about touch you, please read all of them for yourself in order to attain a deeper understanding of its overall message, I am just highlighting the basic similarities.

Book I. Poemandres, the Shepherd of Men

The book Poemandres is named after the creator God the author starts off describing in his meditative trance.

Many will notice the title of this book to reference what Jesus called himself, the shepherd of men. As with other ancient texts that predate or foreshadow the bible, many stories, titles and descriptions mirror biblically held belief. The shepherd of men is referring to "a Being more than vast, in size beyond all bounds" which definitely describes many religions beliefs of God. God then asks Hermes:

> *"What wouldst thou hear and see, and what hast thou in mind to learn and know?"*

Hermes replied as many others might, *"Who art thou?"* , a common biblical question, and the response he received was:

> *"I am Man-Shepherd (Poemandres), Mind of all-masterhood; I know what thou desirest and I am with thee everywhere."*

The omnipresent nature of Who Hermes is talking to is a cornerstone in Christian belief . . . the belief that God is everywhere at once.

Jeremiah 23:23-29 [23] I am everywhere both near and far,[24] in heaven and on earth. There are no secret places where you can hide from me.

Is it a coincidence that Christianity mirrors this religion to Thoth so perfectly? Hermes then says " I long to learn the things that are, and comprehend their nature, and know God" and instantly received a vision from God.

Hermes didn't even understand the vision, after God asks him God then explains his vision.

> *"That Light, He said, am I, thy God, Mind, prior to Moist Nature which appeared from Darkness; the Light-Word (Logos) [that appeared] from Mind is Son of God. Know that what sees in thee and hears is the Lord's Word (Logos); but Mind is Father-God. Not separate are they the one from other; just in their union [rather] is it Life consists."*

The Logos, Trinity and Godhead have been argued and fought over since Jesus first hinted at any form of distinction, and the various names of God have been debated far since then. Even Jesus spoke against such nuisance arguing of the technicalities of faith

Luke 17:6 He replied, "If you have faith as small as a mustard seed, you can say to this mulberry tree, 'Be uprooted and planted in the sea,' and it will obey you."

After this vision, God makes another claim native to Christianity.

> *"Thou didst behold in Mind the Archetypal Form whose being is before beginning without end." (V.8)*

This infinite life span of God is universally accepted by Protestants,

Catholics, Orthodox Christians, Jews, and Muslims. Not only did God create the heavens and the earth in this worldview, but he currently lives in Heaven which could be anywhere in the Cosmos.

Hermes then asks the timeless question of how beings and objects were created. He asked *" Whence then have Nature's elements their being?"* to which he is answered

> *"From Will of God [Nature] received the Word (Logos), and gazing upon the Cosmos Beautiful did copy it, making herself into a cosmos, by means of her own elements and by the births of souls." (V.8)*

Despite the other words, the focus remains on the statement "From the will of God". This implies the Hermetic belief that the One creator was prevalent in ancient Egypt. The next statement by God is quite provocative.

> *"And God-the-Mind, being male and female both, as Light and Life subsisting, brought forth another Mind to give things form, who, God as he was of Fire and Spirit, formed Seven Rulers who enclose the cosmos that the sense perceives. Men call their ruling Fate." (v.9)*

What this means is very interesting, a perspective on God that makes sense to a degree. The Bible says that Eve was made from the rib of Adam, but this seems to imply that God made man and woman together. It would make sense that the Jewish Genesis deliberately created this distinction? Leading to the inequality between men and women, Jewish women aren't even permitted to pray the same as men at the Wailing Wall; the Jews have similar restrictive views on women as the Muslims.

The creation of man seems to take on a very personal note for Poemandres.

> *"But All-Father Mind, being Life and Light, did bring forth Man co-equal to Himself, with whom He fell in love, as being His own child; for he was beautiful beyond compare, the Image of his Sire. In very truth, God fell in love with his own Form; and on him did bestow all of His own formations." (V 12).*

This verse is a beautiful look into the mind of God and how he views us. I am astounded with what accuracy the works of Hermes mirror the Bible, although spoken differently they tell the same tale, of Man being made in the image of God and of Gods extreme love for mankind.

After describing his relationship and bestowment to man for a few verses, Hermes writes about angels, or extra-terrestrials.

> *"So he who hath the whole authority over [all] the mortals in the cosmos and over its lives irrational, bent his face downwards through the Harmony, breaking right through its strength, and showed to downward Nature God's fair form." (v.14)*

The statement all the mortals in the cosmos shows a broad spectrum of other life, if there was only life on earth wouldn't he have just said "all the mortals of the earth"? This leaves a very interesting idea being suggested. The next verse is literally amazing.

> *"And this is why beyond all creatures on the earth man is twofold; mortal because of body, but because of the essential man immortal." (v.15)*

It suggests the long held belief that we are a sort of hybrid creature. Made in the image of God, but also made from earth, in genesis we were made from the dirt. Also stressing this point is verse 17,

> *"In such wise than, as I have said, the generation of these seven came to pass. Earth was as woman, her Water filled with longing; ripeness she took from Fire, spirit from Aether. Nature thus brought forth frames to suit the form of Man."*

The next recalls another of Gods commandments, to go forth and multiply.

> *"Increase ye in increasing, and multiply in multitude, ye creatures and creations all; and man that hath Mind in him, let him learn to know that he himself is deathless, and that the cause of death is love, though Love is all." (V.18)*

Hell is spoken of briefly by Poemandres here, but the overall message is the same as what Christians, and other religions, believe about the punishment of sinners.

> *"But to the Mind-less ones, the wicked and depraved, the envious and covetous, and those who mured do and love impiety, I am far off, yielding my place to the Avenging Daimon, who sharpening the fire, tormenteth him and addeth fire to fire upon him, and rusheth upon him through his senses, thus rendering him readier for transgressions of the law, so that he meets with greater torment; nor doth he ever cease to have desire for appetites inordinate, insatiately striving in the dark." (v23).*

The last verse I am including in this synopsis is one of the last, describing the sinful natures of man we must overthrow.

> *"And thus it is that man doth speed his way thereafter upwards through the Harmony. To the first zone he gives the Energy of Growth and Waning; unto the second [zone], Device of Evils [now] de-energized; unto the third, the Guile of the Desires de-energized; unto the fourth, his Domineering Arrogance, [also] de-energized; unto the fifth, unholy Daring and the Rashness of Audacity, de-energized; unto the sixth, Striving for Wealth by evil means, deprived of its aggrandizement; and to the seventh zone, Ensnaring Falsehood, de-energized." (V25)*

In essence, the book of Poemandres ACCURATELY defines what is paramount in Christian belief. It not only says what is in the bible, but it gives a deeper more expanded view of who God is in relation to us, how and why he created us, and his plans for us.

Book III: THE SACRED SERMON

The next part of the Corpus Hermeticum I am writing of the 3rd book the sacred sermon. Even in the first verse, the descriptions of God are reminiscent of the Bible's teachings.

> *"The Glory of all things is God, Godhead and Godly Nature. Source of the things that are is God, who is both Mind and Nature,-yea Matter, the Wisdom that reveals all things. Source [too] is Godhead,-yea Nature, Energy, Necessity, and End, and Making-new-again."*

The Trinity is a controversial concept in the modern and ancient church, it has been argued for centuries whether each part of the Godhead was the same substance. What Hermes seems to disclose is that the Godhead exists of Gods spirit, Gods mind, and Gods physical being. The next part of verse one is a mirror of Sumerian, Indus valley and genesis lore.

> *"Darkness that knew no bounds was in Abyss, and Water [too] and subtle Breath intelligent; these were by Power of God in Chaos." (V.2) " Heaven was seen in seven circles; its Gods were visible in forms of stars with all their signs; while Nature had her members made articulate together with the Gods in her. And [Heaven's] periphery revolved in cyclic course, borne on by Breath of God." (v1-2)*

Verse 3 is a very good parallel to Genesis:

"And every God by his own proper power brought forth what was appointed him. Thus there arose four-footed beasts, and creeping things, and those that in the water dwell, and things with wings, and everything that beareth seed, and grass, and shoot of every flower, all having in themselves seed of again-becoming. And they selected out the births of men for gnosis of the works of God and attestation of the energy of Nature; the multitude of men for lordship over all beneath the Heaven and gnosis of its blessings, that they might increase in increasing and multiply in multitude, and every soul infleshed by revolution of the Cyclic Gods, for observation of the marvels of the Heaven and Heaven's Gods' revolution, and of the works of God and energy of Nature, for tokens of its blessings, for gnosis of the power of God, that they might know the fates that follow good and evil [deeds] and learn the cunning work of all good arts."

This is an interesting passage. The "Gods" referred to seem to be celestial bodies, not actual gods. Seemingly polytheistic, its meaning isn't surely known.

The next verse is astounding, explaining why ancient monuments were built.

"[Thus] there begins their living and their growing wise, according to the fate appointed by the revolution of the Cyclic Gods, and their deceasing for this end. And there shall be memorials mighty of their handiworks upon the earth, leaving dim trace behind when cycles are renewed."

Here the statement is made that the Monuments made by man (pyramids, Stonehenge, Gosseck) would track the movement of the "gods" or celestial bodies.

Amazing that Hermes would write such words. That the monuments would be built to track celestial movements, this would lay claim to the fact that the purpose of said wonders WERE astronomically aligned for a precise reason.

The Holy Sermon ends with the statement:

> *"For that whereas the Godhead is Nature's ever-making-new-again the cosmic mixture, Nature herself is also co-established in that Godhead" (v4)*

This passage can be interpreted in multiple ways, let your own understanding decode this message.

Book IV: The Cup or Monad

In the 4th book is more descriptions of the creation of life by God, descriptions of God and more evidence of the influence of Judaism and Christianity.

The first verse, begins with the description of God. These descriptions are identical to the biblical definition of God

> *"With Reason (Logos), not with hands, did the World-maker make the universal World; so that thou shouldst think of him as everywhere and ever-being, the Author of all things, and One and Only, who by His Will all beings hath created. This Body of Him is a thing no man can touch, or see, or measure, a body inextensible, like to no other frame. 'Tis neither Fire nor Water, Air nor Breath; yet all of them come from it. Now being Good he willed to consecrate this [Body] to Himself alone, and set its Earth in order and adorn it."*

It first it describes the creation by God, again harping on his omnipresence. Describing him in the metaphysical sense, ending with 'yet all of them come from

it' meaning all come from God.

The second verse describes humans as both immortal and mortal, further solidifying that we are both mortal body and immortal soul.

> *"So down [to Earth] He sent the Cosmos of this Frame Divine - man, a life that cannot die, and yet a life that dies." (v.2)*

This statement further solidifies that we are both mortal body and immortal soul.

Verse 3-4 delves into a modern philosophical question . . . .why are there different types of people? Those who are moral, upright and good . . . and those who don't care, are immoral and evil. Please take the time to read these three verses.

*-**God:** "Reason (Logos) indeed, O Tat, among all men hath He distributed, but Mind not yet; not that He grudgeth any, for grudging cometh not from Him, but hath its place below, within the souls of men who have no Mind.*

*-**Tat:** "Why then did God, O father, not on all bestow a share of Mind?"*

*-**God:** "He willed, my son, to have it set up in the midst for souls, just as it were a prize."*

*-4. **Tat:** "And where hath He set it up?"*

*-**God:** "He filled a mighty Cup with it, and sent it down, joining a Herald [to it], to whom He gave command to make this proclamation to the hearts of men:*

-Baptize thyself with this Cup's baptism, what heart can do so, thou that hast faith thou canst ascend to him that hath sent down the Cup, thou that dost know for what thoudidst come into being!

-As many then as understood the Herald's tidings and doused themselves in Mind, became partakers in the Gnosis; and when they had "received the Mind" they were made "perfect men".

-But they who do not understand the tidings, these, since they possess the aid of Reason [only] and not Mind, are ignorant wherefor they have come into being and whereby."

What is said here is that God bestowed on us the ABILITY to reason, and to know

God, but not everyone will attain such a spiritual approach to this world. If we search for God and know God, we will know the purpose for which we are here . . . .if we do not seek and know God we still have reason but live our lives for something other than why we were placed here.

What this signifies is the imperfectness of man; we are merely a creation of God and have our Earthly, or animal, side which hinders our spiritually and true potential. As said in the next verse:

> *'The senses of such men are like irrational creatures'; and as their whole make-up is in their feelings and their impulses, they fail in all appreciation of those things which really are worth contemplation. These center all their thought upon the pleasures of the body and its appetites, in the belief that for its sake man hath come into being." (v.5)*

This is the whole purpose of religion, of faith. To attain a higher understanding of Heaven and Earth, this is what all religion preaches.

The term baptism is again mentioned, as was Jesus was baptized rising out of the water to see the dove, so is the teaching of this book. It is a tool on renewing of consciousness, a different way of thinking to the level of attaining Godly knowledge.

Following In verse 6, it shows the ever present struggle of our dual nature.

Tat: *"Father, I, too, would be baptized."*

God: *"Unless thou first shall hate thy Body, son, thou canst not love thy Self. But if thou lov'st thy Self thou shalt have Mind, and having Mind thou shalt share in the Gnosis."*

Tat: *" Father, what dost thou mean?"*

God: *" It is not possible, my son, to give thyself to both - I mean to things that perish and to things divine. For seeing that existing things are twain, Body and Bodiless, in which the perishing and the divine are understood, the man who hath the will to choose is left the choice of one or the other; for it can never be the twain should meet. And in those souls to whom the choice is left, the waning of the one causes the other's growth to show itself."*

A very interesting statement, basically you can't be both mortal and immortal, man has the will to choose which he would attain to . . . .the earthly flesh or the next level that we can attain by throwing off our worldly self. As Jesus said "But seek first his kingdom and his righteousness, and all these things will be given to you as well." (Matthew 6:33) and "What good will it be for someone to gain the whole world, yet forfeit their soul?" Or "what can anyone give in exchange for their soul?" (Matthew 16:26) These teachings are echoed in other Biblical passages as well.

An apparent proponent of reincarnation, or at least different levels what is said next shows the journey we must take in order to reach God.

> *"Thou see'st, son, how many are the bodies through which we have to pass, how many are the choirs of daimones, how vast the system of the star-courses [through which our Path doth lie], to hasten to the One and Only God." (v.8)*

Our life is a journey to knowing God, whether that means reincarnation or existence on different planes.

Verse 9 echoes a common hardship of faith:

> *"Appearances delight us, whereas things which appear not make their believing hard." (v.9)*

The attainment of Gnosis, or knowledge, seems to be prominent in any religion established. What is curious is the formulation of Christian doctrine, principles and teaching before Christ was born. Is this a foreshadowing, influence or a sign of conflicting beliefs? I happen to think it is a strict parallel to what is taught by Jesus, although written by a man who is unique in his writing style and vision. As with the gospels, they are not truly the same . . . the differences are attributed to different author's points of view which I believe is safe to say about the Hermetic writings.

V. Though Unmanifest God Is Most Manifest

What is interesting about the Hermetic writings is the reference of God as our father. A monumental teaching in Christianity and Judaism, it is riddled throughout the bible. We are instructed to pray to God the Father, and in Hermetic writing this rings true.

"Do thou, then, Tat, my son, pray first unto our Lord and Father, the One-and-Only One, from whom the One doth come, to show His mercy unto thee, in order that thou mayest have the power to catch a thought of this so mighty God, one single beam of Him to shine into thy thinking. For thought alone "sees" the Unmanifest, in that it is itself unmanifest." (v.2)

It's ironic God is described as merciful, as the Bible teaches God is both merciful and wrathful.

The ancients marked the celestial movements with great precision, under great importance. Monuments were erected to chart their positions and movements . . . and possibly for unknown purposes. The next verse amplifies this understanding.

"But if thou wouldst "see" him, bethink thee of the sun, bethink thee of moon's course, bethink thee of the order of the stars. Who is the One who watcheth o'er that order? For every order hath its boundaries marked out by place and number." (v.3)

The next verse highlights what could have influenced, or been influenced by, Akhenaten's monotheistic religion dedicated to Aten.

"The sun's the greatest god of gods in heaven; to whom all of the heavenly gods give place as unto king and master. And he, this so-great one, he greater than the earth and sea, endures to have above him circling smaller stars than him. Out of respect to Whom, or out of fear of Whom, my son, [doth he do this]? "

Of course as mentioned before, I don't believe the writer is referring to actual gods per say, but the heavenly bodies.

Finally, in the last verse we find the equivalent of the psalms.

> *"And when, O Father, shall I hymn Thee? For none can seize Thy hour or time. For what, again, shall I sing hymn? For things that Thou hast made, or things Thou hast not? For things Thou hast made manifest, or things Thou hast*

VII. The Greatest Ill Among Men is Ignorance of God

Although short, the next book says some important things. Among the first, it commands us to be sober.

A stunning realization about God is revealed, and explains why we cannot "see" him. "No ear can hear Him, nor can eye see Him, nor tongue speak of Him, but [only] mind and heart" (v.2) This would explain the invisible nature of God, which coincides with other religions interpretation of the unseen nature of God.

The second verse continues with the things that blind us and keep us from gnosis and knowing God.

> *"But first thou must tear off from thee the cloak which thou dost wear - the web of ignorance, the ground of bad, corruption's chain, the carapace of darkness, the living death, sensation's corpse, the tomb thou carriest with thee, the robber in thy house, who through the things he loveth, hateth thee, and through the things he hateth, bears thee malice." (v.2)*

This verse is VERY powerful. Using metaphors and similes, the author tries

to connect what hinders us to Ignorance (the uncaring human who finds pleasures of the flesh o consume his life with), that the body and its desires is a "tomb" we must arise from, and how earthly possessions, temporary sensations or feelings distract us from the eternal.

Book IX. On Thought and Sense

This next book is amazing in differentiating between "sense" and "thought", what we feel versus what exists. Every human has emotions and feelings that we base our actions, words and thoughts on. When in reality, most of the time our impulses are wrong or misguided. We have the ability to reason, but most of the time we choose the easier path of "reaction" instead of "active reasoning." Many cannot help and aren't aware of this.

"Now sense and thought do seem to differ, in that the former has to do with matter, the latter has to do with substance. But unto me both seem to be at-one and not to differ - in men I mean. In other lives <or living creatures> sense is at-oned with Nature, but in men thought." (V1)

This portion of verse one seems to be a good, yet somewhat abstract, view of the physical and metaphysical.

"So sense and thought both flow together into man, as though they were entwined with one another. For neither without sensing can one think, nor without thinking sense." (v2)

This passage shows the importance of utilizing BOTH important forms of decision making. In essence, decision making using only reason and logic isn't the right directive, Reason, Logic, AND emotion must combine. This is also a common argument concerning spirituality and science, even Albert Einstein knew the importance of the combination when he said "Science without religion is

lame. Religion without science is blind."

The next portion of verse 2 clearly solidifies this:

> "*For man is separated into soul and body, and only when the two sides of his sense agree together, does utterance of its thought conceived by mind take place."*

The Bible speaks of angels and demons, classic good versus evil. The Bible says "For our struggle is not against flesh and blood, but against the rulers, against the authorities, against the powers of this dark world and against the spiritual forces of evil in the heavenly realms." Ephesians 6:12.

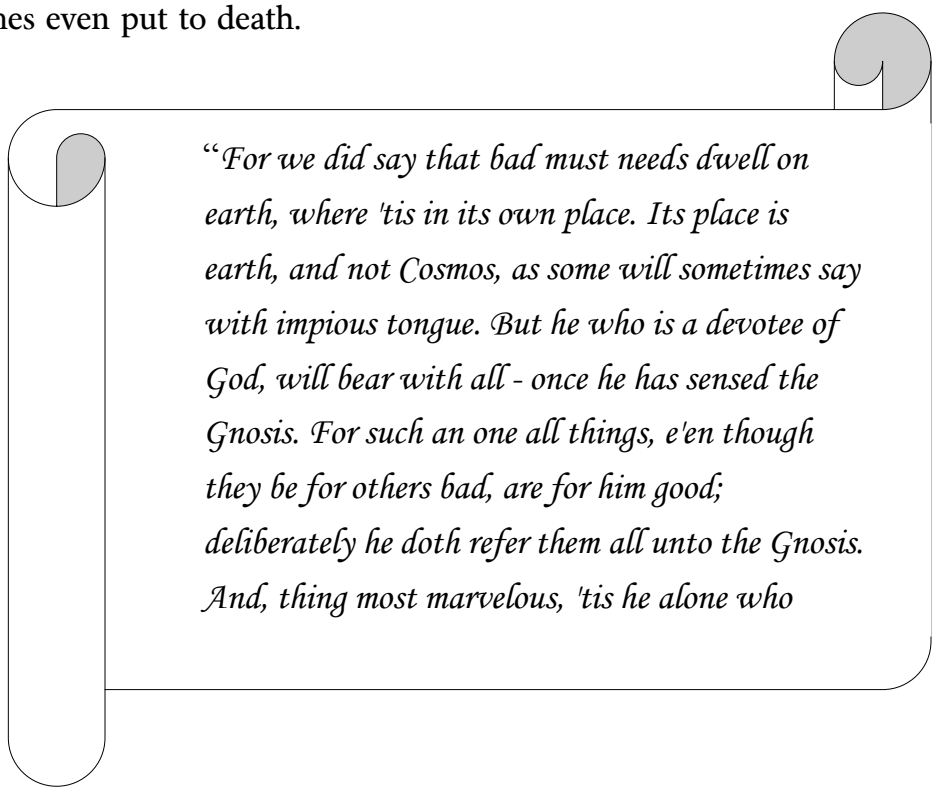
The idea of where good and evil originate from is explained differently by different cultures, prophets and religions, although many see a distinct similarity between all. Take for example verses 3-4:

> "*For it is mind that doth conceive all thoughts - good thoughts when it receives the seeds from God, their contraries when [it receiveth them] from the daimonials; no part of Cosmos being free of daimon, who stealthily doth creep into the daimon who's illumined by God's light and sow in him the seed of its own energy.*" *(v.3)*

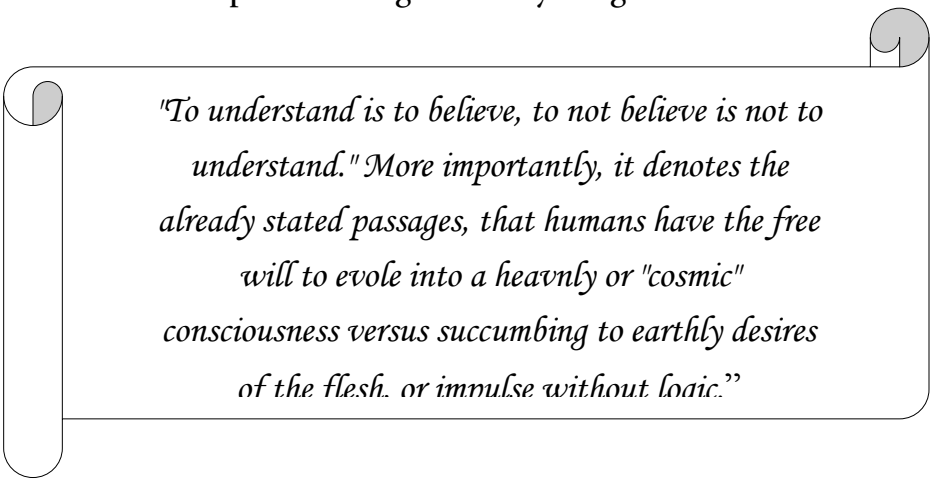
> "*The seeds of God, 'tis true, are few, but vast and fair, and good - virtue and self-control, devotion. Devotion is God-gnosis; and he who knoweth God, being filled with all good things, thinks godly thoughts and not thoughts like the many [think].*" *(v.4)*

For this cause they who Gnostic are, please not the many, nor the many

them. They are thought mad and laughed at; they're hated and despised, and sometimes even put to death.


"For we did say that bad must needs dwell on earth, where 'tis in its own place. Its place is earth, and not Cosmos, as some will sometimes say with impious tongue. But he who is a devotee of God, will bear with all - once he has sensed the Gnosis. For such an one all things, e'en though they be for others bad, are for him good; deliberately he doth refer them all unto the Gnosis. And, thing most marvelous, 'tis he alone who

Verse 10 sums up the message of many religious texts:


"To understand is to believe, to not believe is not to understand." More importantly, it denotes the already stated passages, that humans have the free will to evole into a heavnly or "cosmic" consciousness versus succumbing to earthly desires of the flesh, or impulse without logic."

The writings of Hermes first gained momentum in the renaissance periods, various translators worked on deciphering the text, with about as much accuracy as the Bible. In fact, the Bible has been changed, re-translated and misinterpreted more throughout the decades. I mean come on, the King of England created the Anglican Church primarily to divorce his wife...if we can put

our faith in a book that has endured such human failures, and shouldn't we consider an older more understandable work? Who is to say it is false?

Please, read the entire Corpus Hermeticum for yourself. The translator I quoted was by G. R. S. Mead.

Associated with the Hermetic writings is the Rosicrucian order. Sometimes called a secret society of healers and alchemists that are rumored to exist in the shadows to this day. (2.B)

Rosicrucians:

The Rosicrucian order was founded at an between 1400-1410, and embodies all elements of a secret society. Its forefathers were primarily influenced by Hermeticism, yet their base remained in Lutheranism. They believed in esoteric truths of the ancient past that had been hidden from man, Their sacred covenant was to provide insight into the physical and metaphysical realm from their Gnosis they had studied. This sect originally only consisting of 8 members, all of whom were doctors and bachelors.

These men swore took a solemn oath to heal the sick with no payment. They also agreed to hold secret meetings, reveal nothing to non members, and to find successors for their positions if they should die. Three Generations had passed before the order decided to go public.

The public statement came in the form of Manifestos published anonymously in 1607 and 1616. The two Manifestos, Fama Fraternitatis RC (The Fame of the Brotherhood of RC) and Confessio Fraternitatis (The Confession of the Brotherhood of RC), were regarded as fables or hoaxes.

The Hermetic Philosopher Heinrich Khunrath influenced, if not wrote, the first manifesto. The goal was Religious, Moral and Scientific reformation from the

status quo.

Soon, all across Europe rumors started to swirl. About secret scientists and alchemists, legends of magic and sorcery ensued. This lore came upon mankind when he was dealing with War and oppression still leading the world at the time. These "hoaxes" started to seem as ghosts, and soon were regarded as original.

This must have certainly been a relief to know that intellect and reason were tipping the scales of human existence. The esoteric, Gnostic and Hermetic knowledge of this secret group led to areas of Freemasonry and other cultish sects; many claiming a link to ancient Egypt.

The Freemason movement was the most heavily influenced by the early Rosicrucians, as with other organizations, it seems to have pure origins that over time man manipulates and changes to his own directive instead of the intended higher power.

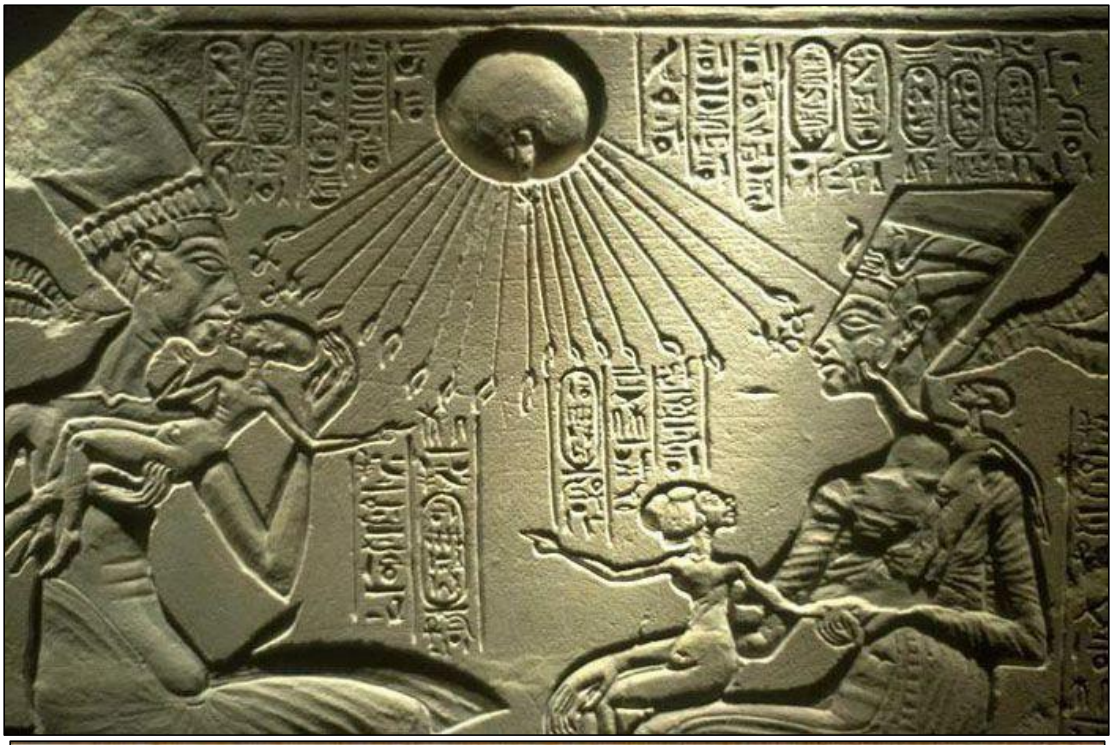
The Aten: 1.3

Akhenaten once decreed:

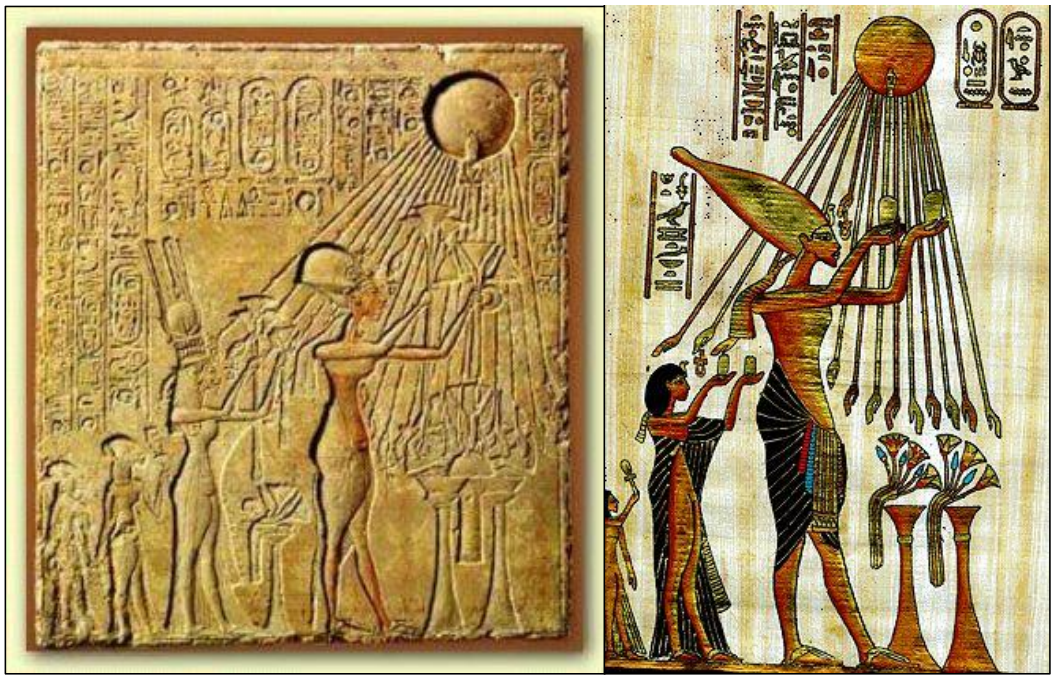
"There is no god but Aten, and Akhenaten is his prophet".

This statement mirrors Islamic, Judaic and Christian beliefs about their prophets. A monotheistic tint to Egyptian religion began with the one creator, and was amplified by Akhenaten's brash, and unpopular, sudden switch to a monotheistic religion.

A direct symbol related to Akhenaten's worship was the Ankh. It is not for sure known where the origins of the ankh came from, it is believed to the union of the female symbol (representing the uterus or vagina) with the male symbol (phallic upright line). It mostly appears in funerary images with different gods, but archaeology may render that current knowledge obsolete. Many gods that judge the dead posses ankhs, due mainly to their presence in tombs. Also note this important fact, Emperor Constantine saw the Ankh in a vision before the invasion of Rome.



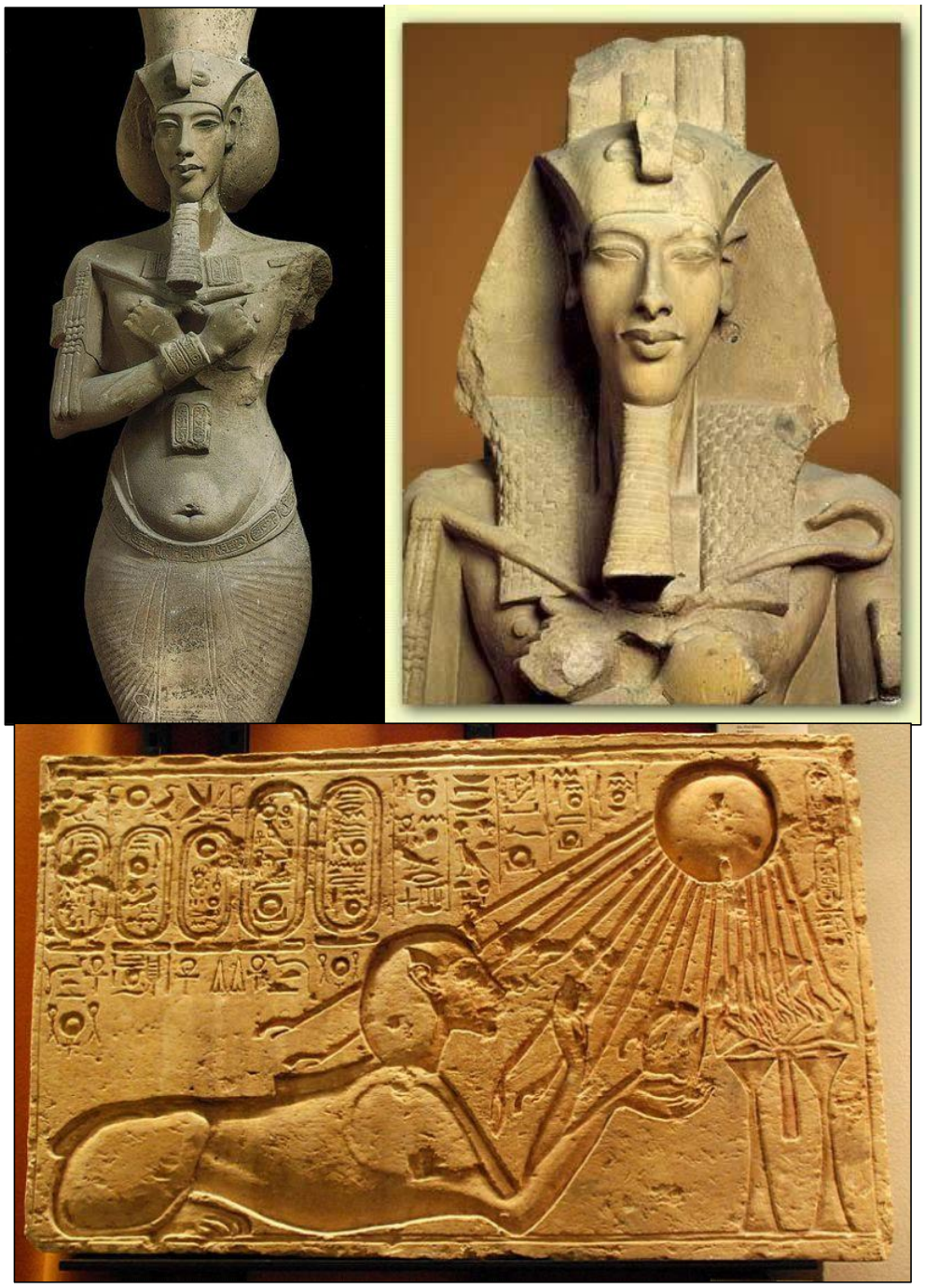




The Aten, a sun disk, was portrayed as hands coming down to the royal family...many times with Ankhs. The Ankh is known to be directly tied with the staff (djed column) representing stability and fortitude. Osiris is commonly associated with the Ankh.

Bringing Egypt into what is known as the Armana period, Amenhotep IV (Akhenaten) ruled Egypt in the 18th dynasty of Egypt from 1351 - 1334 B.C. He was notably married to Nefertiti, and was the father to king Tutankhamen. His name literally meant "living spirit of Aten ".

The first influenza outbreak was believed to have happened in this period, or a possible plague, leading to generations after to believe the gods punished this "son of god".



The monotheistic religion dedicated to Aten predates any known archaeological evidence for Judaism or Israelite culture.

Several people have made claims regarding the possibility of a connection

between Aten and Judeo Christianity. Sigmund Freud, the founder of psychoanalysis, argued Moses held a position as a priest of Aten before being forced to leave Egypt with the rest of Aten's followers shortly after the death of Akhenaten. His book Moses and monotheism claims Moses was able to do what Akhenaten couldn't do, solidify a monotheistic religion.

Arthur Weigall and James Bfeasted saw him as a precursor or image of Jesus. Akhenaten referred to himself as the son of the true god. *"Thine only son that came forth from thy body", thy son who came forth from thy limbs", "thy child", "the eternal son that came forth from the sun disc"*. It should be noted that Akhenaten believed only he alone could tell the people of earth the word of God.

Ahmed Osman claimed that the grandfather of Akhenaten, Yuya, was the same as biblical Joseph, which means Osman believes Akhenaten was Moses.

Such claims of course need more time to discover truth, or lie, before believing or refuting such claims. Recent archaeological evidence states that Judaism started on its own independently 4-500 years AFTER Akhenaten's death. Influence is highly possible, but we simply do not definitively know yet.

Another interesting aspect of Akhenaten is the complete abandonment of art protocol. Until his reign, pharaohs and their families were always depicted as picturesque, their physiques alone comparable to the Greeks. Broad shoulders and chest, smaller torso...the divinity of pharaohs was paramount in Egyptian belief.

However, Akhenaten broke this mold and became the first pharaoh to be depicted as he may have really been. The way he is depicted, he almost looks ill.

His feminine appearance denotes a possible genetic mutation, or illness.

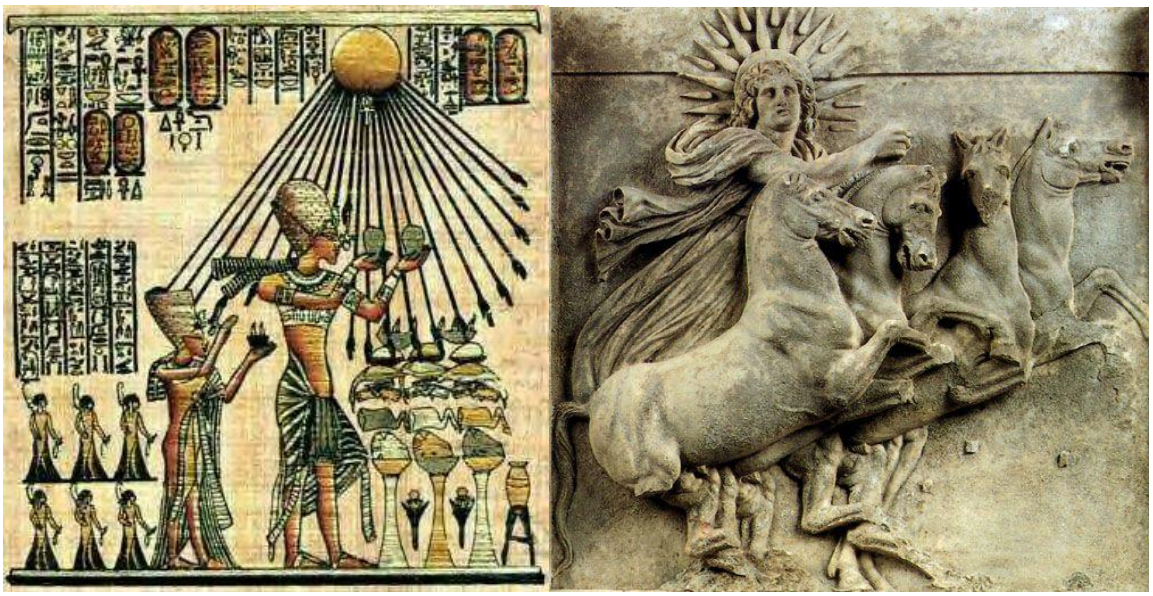


Egyptologists suggested several different illnesses possible, but none have been solidified. Cyril Aldred suggested Froelichs syndrome, or Adiposogenital dystrophy, however infertility in women or sterility in men is a highly common side effect, and Akhenaten fathered many children.

Marfan syndrome, much like Adiposogenital dystrophy, fits MUCH better as it doesn't carry and chance of lost intelligence or sterility, but it was ruled out as an option when Tutankhamen's mummy underwent DNA testing.

A more common consensus among the Egyptologists is that the artwork is strictly symbolic. Since Aten was considered the mother and father of life, it is possible as images of Nefertiti we're equally unflattering...or the images could be a accurate description of how these people looked. The elongated skull of Akhenaten and his son leave many questions unanswered.

A theme that stretched to Constantine, who says an Ankh in his vision before the roman invasion, is a sun rayed diadem. (3I) (4I) (5I)



(Left, Akhenaten. Right, Constantine)



(Christian burial effigy)

Horus and Jesus:

A lot of speculation has emerged that compares Horus to Jesus in every area, from a virgin birth, 12 disciples, death after 30 years of ministry, miracles and resurrection...but unfortunately none of this information can be verified without a shadow of a doubt. Similar to the claims of Zoroaster's parallel life and ministry, if proven true it could debunk the theory that Jesus only came once to the Jewish people.

Hopefully in the future, discoveries could yield truth to this theory.

The next element of the God fragment is the apocrypha. The New Testament Apocrypha is often called the gnostic gospels, they were found alongside the famous dead sea scrolls. Its name means non canonical, and isn't accepted by Orthodox Judaism or Protestantism, while some apocryphal texts are in the Catholic bible.

I have only catalogued some of the New Testament works, which I believe were purposely omitted from the Canon due to truth repressed by the church in order to twist the scripture into a tool of man to control. Subjects such as clergy greed, rape and immorality are frequently discussed and several works give us a good system for determining the true followers and teachers of Christ from the false ones.

Apocrypha: 1.4

Many books of the Gnostic Gospels were rejected by the Church for several reasons. Many reasons were the "inability to verify authors", incompatible doctrine, and a more sinister motive of repressing the true ideologies of Christ. This brings into question the transparency of the church in organizing the Canon.

It also brings condemnation upon all who believe the Canon is the direct work of God. First, it is not. There are only 4 gospels, each differs by perspective, and neither was written by Christ himself. Since the inception of these man-made works, the authors have claimed divine knowledge and ordainment to write down the commands of God. Of course the WORD of God is infallible, but we must allow for human error both purposefully and innocent to have taken place.

What we MUST factor into the understanding of the Canon is human error on several fronts. The initial authors, benefactors, organizers, printers and the publishers of the Canon at one time could have been tempted to alter (greatly or slightly) the WRITTEN word of God for personal gain. The fallibility of man is shown in several different lights, first the various Christian cults that have sprang forth, the petty denominational differences and the schisms that have divided Gods people.

First and foremost, Christ ordained the CHURCH. Not the Catholic Church, Protestant church, Coptic Church or Orthodox Church. This division shows that Human interpretation of God's word has already been corrupted, in essence there is to be no division among Gods people. The error of humans is the distortion of Christ's words, and Gods essence.

Take for example these verses specifically targeting division of Christ's body:

Luke 11:17 But he, knowing their thoughts, said to them, "Every kingdom divided against itself is laid waste, and a divided household falls.

1 Corinthians 12:25: So that there should be no division in the body, but that its parts should have equal concern for each other.

1 Corinthians 1:10-13: I appeal to you, brothers, by the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that all of you agree, and that there be no divisions among you, but that you be united in the same mind and the same judgment. For it has been reported to me by Chloe's people that there is quarreling among you, my brothers. What I mean is that each one of you says, "I follow Paul," or "I follow Apollos," or "I follow Cephas," or "I follow Christ." Is Christ divided? Was Paul crucified for you? Or were you baptized in the name of Paul?

This being stated and proven, why do we listen to men that tell us the Bible is infallible? Yes, Christ's word is infallible but man in his evil corrupts and distorts the message to further his own end. Sort of like King Henry the VIII of England changing his whole countries' Religion so that he could produce a male heir (divorce his wife) and thus was produced the King James Bible.

What other corruption has evaded our knowledge disguised as Gods infallible word? In my opinion . . . .much more than we know. Take for example the next section of this book, the Apocryphal texts and the book of Enoch.

Let me be crystal clear . . . .the theology is concurrent and the same as biblical teaching yet focusing more on the mysteries of earth, heaven and the cosmos. It goes into details of the Archangels, and the fallen angels specifically the offspring of the fallen angels the Nephillim.

Nothing in these works conflicts with Christian worldview; it only furthers arguments against the fallacy of the current Church and its leaders. It speaks specifically to church leader greed and corruption, sexual exploitation of young girls and boys, and how to identify a false prophet.

Why were these books suppressed? Well, ask yourself why so many pastors

care only for money, why so many priests molest children, and how millions die "in the name of Christ".

Could these ancient abandoned texts be the answer? Before you decide, read them for yourself. Hopefully this brief synopsis I have complied sparks your interests and creates a deeper understanding of God and the God fragment.

Acts of the Holy apostle Thomas (200-225 A.D.)

In this next work pay close attention to the description of God and see how it varies from the biblical rendition of God.

V.10: " And the apostle stood, and began to pray and to speak thus: My Lord and mv God, that travellest with thy servants, that guidest and correctest them that believe in thee, the refuge and rest of the oppressed, the hope of the poor and ransomer of captives, the physician of the souls that lie sick and saviour of all creation, that givest life unto the world and strengthenest souls; thou knowest things to come, and by our means accomplishest them: thou Lord art he that revealeth hidden mysteries and maketh manifest words that are secret: thou Lord art the planter of the good tree, and of thine hands are all good works engendered: thou Lord art he that art in all things and passest through all, and art set in all thy works and manifested in the working of them all. Jesus Christ, Son of compassion and perfect saviour, Christ, Son of the living God, the undaunted power that hast overthrown the enemy, and the voice that was heard of the rulers, and made all their powers to quake, the ambassador that wast sent from the height and camest down even unto hell, who didst open the doors and bring up thence them that for many ages were shut up in the treasury of darkness, and showedst them the way that leadeth up unto the height: l beseech thee, Lord Jesus, and offer unto thce supplication for these young persons, that thou wouldest do for them the things that shall help them and be expedient and profitable for them. And he laid his hands on them and said: The Lord shall be with you, and left them in that place and departed."

Other verses and articles of this book are also concurrent with the Biblical representation of God. Why were they excluded?

The Apocalypse of peter (200 A.D.)

The Ethiopic text was revealed to peter, and he wrote down some phenomenal occurrences . . .

Eerily Similar to the biblical account of Transfiguration, Peter recorded a similar event in this book:

"*And my Lord Jesus Christ our King said unto me: Let us go unto the holy mountain. And his disciples went with him, praying.*

And behold there were two men there, and we could not look upon their faces, for a light came from them, shining more than the sun, and their rairment also was shining, and cannot be described, and nothing is sufficient to be compared unto them in this world.

And the sweetness of them . . . that no mouth is able to utter the beauty of their appearance (or, the mouth hath not sweetness to express, &c.), for their aspect was astonishing and wonderful. And the other, great, I say (probably: and, in a word, I cannot describe it), shineth in his (sic) aspect above crystal. Like the flower of roses is the appearance of the colour of his aspect and of his body . . . his head (al. their head was a marvel). And upon his (their) shoulders (evidently something about their hair has dropped out) and on their foreheads was a crown of nard woven of fair flowers.

As the rainbow in the water, [Probably: in the time of rain. From the LXX of Ezek.i.28.] so was their hair. And such was the comeliness of their countenance, adorned with all manner of ornament. And when we saw them on a sudden, we marvelled. And I drew near unto the Lord (God) Jesus Christ and said unto him: O my Lord, who are these? And he said unto me: They are Moses and Elias. And I said unto him: Abraham and Isaac and Jacob and the rest of the righteous fathers? And he showed us a great garden, open, full of fair trees and blessed fruits, and of the odour of perfumes. The fragrance thereof was pleasant and came even unto us. And thereof (al. of that tree) . . . saw I much fruit. And my Lord and God Jesus Christ said unto me: Hast thou seen the companies of the fathers?

"*As is their rest, such also is the honour and the glory of them that are persecuted for my righteousness' sake. And I rejoiced and believed [and believed] and understood that which is written in the book of my Lord Jesus Christ. And I said unto him: O my Lord, wilt thou that I make here three tabernacles, one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias? And he said unto me in wrath: Satan maketh war against thee, and hath veiled thine understanding; and the good things of this world prevail against thee. Thine eyes therefore must be opened and thine ears unstopped that a tabernacle, not made with men's hands, which my heavenly Father hath made for me and for the elect. And we beheld it and were full of gladness.*"

"*And behold, suddenly there came a voice from heaven, saying: This is my beloved Son in whom I am well pleased: my commandments. And then came a great and exceeding white cloud over our heads and bare away our Lord and Moses and Elias. And I trembled and was afraid: and*

we looked up and the heaven opened and we beheld men in the flesh, and they came and greeted our Lord and Moses and Elias and went into another heaven. And the word of the scripture was fulfilled: This is the generation that seeketh him and seeketh the face of the God of Jacob. And great fear and commotion was there in heaven and the angels pressed one upon another that the word of the scripture might be fulfilled which saith: Open the gates, ye princes."

What is interesting is that this story is so similar to the transfiguration. This is mentioned in Luke 9:28-36 and Matthew 17:1-13.

Matthew 17:1-13 - After six days Jesus took with him Peter, James and John the brother of James, and led them up a high mountain by themselves. [2] There he was transfigured before them. His face shone like the sun, and his clothes became as white as the light. [3] Just then there appeared before them Moses and Elijah, talking with Jesus.

[4] Peter said to Jesus, "Lord, it is good for us to be here. If you wish, I will put up three shelters—one for you, one for Moses and one for Elijah."

[5] While he was still speaking, a bright cloud covered them, and a voice from the cloud said, "This is my Son, whom I love; with him I am well pleased. Listen to him!"

[6] When the disciples heard this, they fell facedown to the ground, terrified. [7] But Jesus came and touched them. "Get up," he said. "Don't be afraid." [8] When they looked up, they saw no one except Jesus.

[9] As they were coming down the mountain, Jesus instructed them, "Don't tell anyone what you have seen, until the Son of Man has been raised from the dead."

[10] The disciples asked him, "Why then do the teachers of the law say that Elijah must come first?"

[11] Jesus replied, "To be sure, Elijah comes and will restore all things. [12] But I tell you, Elijah has already come, and they did not recognize him, but have done to him everything they wished. In the same way the Son of Man is going to suffer at their hands." [13] Then the disciples understood that he was talking to them about John the Baptist.

What is almost impossible to discern, is why there are three different versions of this occurrence. All three are different, and Christians explain this phenomenon as a simple difference of perspectives.

I would challenge this as an acceptable answer, but then question why they cannot also see many Gnostic gospels could be just as legitimate as the biblical Canon. It is well known that The Roman Catholic Church assembled the Canon, and their reputation is less than ideal.

The Second book of the Sibylline Oracles (200 A.D.)

As I said before, many references to Angels, Archangels and fallen angels are mentioned in the Apocrypha and the Books of Enoch. The sibylline books were written by Jewish Christians, and were deemed heretical. I included it in the apocryphal writings for its extensive acknowledgment of angels For example, in this book lies the following reference:

"Now when the immortal angels of the undying God Barakiel, Ramiel, Uriel, Samiel, and Azael, "

The importance of these Angels in the texts is that they are the messengers of God, they deliver punishments and rewards, they cause worldwide or localized destruction and do the general work for God. Their jobs range in Benevolence to Malevolence in these Apocryphal works.

Another simply AMAZING passage located in verse 230 of the Second book of the Sibylline Oracles.

V. 230 gates of Hades, and cast them down straightway, and bring forth to judgement all the sorrowful forms, yea, of the ghosts of the ancient Titans, and of the giants, and all whom the flood overtook. And all whom the wave of the sea hath destroyed in the waters, and all whom beasts and creeping things and fowls have feasted on: all these shall he bring to the judgement seat; and again those whom flesh-devouring fire hath consumed in the flames, them also shall he gather and set before God's seat.

The implications here are of course the Deluge being regarded as fact, which aligns with predecessor Biblical, Mesopotamian, Egyptian and Indus traditions. It also makes reference to Roman and Greek "Titans" or gods who would be judged along with the fatalities from the flood. This is a very vivid depiction of the Jewish God being more powerful then "pagan" deities. It also draws in the offspring of the Nephilim.

There are other interesting verses from these early Christians, I recommend to read all Apocryphal texts and determine for yourself what is of God and what is of man.

Eugnostos the Blessed (100 A.D.)

The first verse of Eugnostos the Blessed makes an interesting claim.

Rejoice in this, that you know. Greetings! I want you to know that ***all men born from the foundation of the world until now are dust.*** *While they have inquired about God, who he is and what he is like,* ***they have not found him.*** *The wisest among them have speculated about the truth from the ordering of the world. And the speculation has not reached the truth. For the ordering is spoken of in three (different) opinions by all the philosophers; hence they do not agree. For some of them say about the world that it was* ***directed by itself.*** *Others, that it is providence (that directs it). Others, that it is fate. But it is none of these. Again, of three voices that I have just mentioned, none is true. For* ***whatever is from itself is an empty life; it is self-made. Providence is foolish. Fate is an undiscerning thing.***

Whoever, then, is able to get free of these three voices I have just mentioned and come by means of another voice to confess the God of truth and agree in everything concerning him, he is immortal dwelling in the midst of mortal men.

It seems as if this passage was written yesterday. It single-handedly refutes the Big band theory, the idea that literally EVERYTHING scientific or elemental is a result of God, and the idea that everything is predetermined and nothing can be done to steer existence towards another end.

It has long been suggested by many intellectual and philosophical men such as Albert Einstein that Religion and Science need each other, and are in fact the same.

The passage directly afterwards paints a picture of God just as the bible does.

"*He-Who-Is is ineffable. No principle knew him, no authority, no subjection, nor any creature from the foundation of the world, except he alone. For he is immortal and eternal, having no birth; for everyone who has birth will perish. He is unbegotten, having no beginning; for everyone who has a beginning has an end. No one rules over him. He has no name; for whoever has a name is the creation of another. He is unnameable. He has no human form; for whoever has human form is the creation of another. He has his own semblance - not like the semblance we have received and seen, but a strange semblance that surpasses all things and is better than the totalities. It looks to every side and sees itself from itself. He is infinite; he is incomprehensible. He is ever imperishable (and) has no likeness (to anything). He is unchanging good. He is faultless. He is everlasting. He is blessed. He is unknowable, while he (nonetheless) knows himself. He is immeasurable. He is untraceable. He is perfect, having no defect. He is imperishably blessed. He is called 'Father of the Universe'.* "

After this, is a verse that seems ripped out of the Corpus Hermeticum

Everything that came from the perishable will perish, since it came from the perishable. Whatever came from imperishableness will not perish but will become imperishable, since it came from imperishableness.

Another section shows correlation with other ancient religions, and could explain their polytheism both metaphorically and physically.

"*Through Immortal Man appeared the first designation, namely, divinity and kingdom, for the Father, who is called 'Self-Father Man' revealed this. He created a great aeon for his own majesty. He gave him great authority, and he ruled over all creations. He created gods and archangels and angels, myriads without number for retinue.* "

The Didache (96 A.D.)

The Didache mentions many biblical themes, and compounds on their understanding.

"*The way of life is indeed this: First, you will love the God who made you; secondly, "you will love your neighbor as yourself."Now all the things that you do not want to have happen to you, you too do not do these to one another.*

This is the essence of Karma . . . and yet Christians don't believe in Karma. Similar to other passages of Apocryphal texts, extreme parallels can be found in Biblical texts as well.

Galatians 6:8-9 For the one who sows to his own flesh will from the flesh reap corruption, but the one who sows to the Spirit will from the Spirit reap eternal life. And let us not grow weary of doing good, for in due season we will reap, if we do not give up.

It is sad how we let words divide us. What one man calls water, another man calls Agua. What one man calls Karma, another man reads about in Galatians, the Didache and other chapters of the bible. Why do we let mere words divide us? Blame the pride of man.

The Next section speaks specifically to the Church and the Church elders. One prominent quote "*You will not sodomize young boys.*" Directly relates to many atrocities committed by the church. The quote "*Neither murder a child by abortion, nor will you destroy what is born.*" takes a hard-line

stance on a popular method of erasing ones "mistake".

"*Now the second precept of the teaching is: "You will not murder. You will not commit adultery." You will not sodomize young boys. You will not have unlawful sex. "You will not steal." Do not practice magic. Do not practice sorcery. Neither murder a child by abortion, nor will you destroy what is born. You will not strongly desire your neighbor's things. You will not make oaths. "You will not bear false testimony." You will not say bad things. You will not remember bad things. You will not be double-minded or double-tongued, for the double-tongue is a snare of death. Your message is not to be false or empty, but being filled with practice. You should be neither greedy nor a swindler, nor hypocrite, nor malicious, nor high-minded. You will not take evil counsel against your neighbor. You will not hate any people, but you will reprove some, and you will pray for some, and some you will love more than your life.*

Now the way of death is this: First of all, it is evil and full of curses: murders, adulteries, strong desires, unlawful sex acts, thefts, idolatries, magic acts, sorceries, robberies, false testimonies, hypocrisies, two-heartedness, deceit, arrogance, badness, assumptions, greed, shameful speech, jealousy, an overbearing nature, loftiness, pride; persecutors of good; hating truth, loving falsehood; not knowing the reward of what is right, not clinging to good, nor to just judgment, watching not for good but for evil. Far from these people are meekness and endurance. They love worthless things, persuing revenge, not showing mercy to a poor person, not laboring for those who are weary, not knowing the one who made them, murderers of children, corrupters of molded image of God, turning away those who are in need, oppressing the afflicted; comforters of the wealthy, lawless judges of the poor; universal sinners. Children, may you be rescued from all of these."

Another verse directed to our holy leaders shows the hypocricy gripping the body of Christ today. It also pleads with us to be discerning about who we let guide us.

You will not exalt yourself, nor will you give over-boldness to your soul. Your soul will not cling with the high people, but you will conduct yourself with the just and lowly ones. Accept the things that transpire to you as good workings, knowing that nothing happens without God.

The first passage in section two speaks about what sin is, and ultimately how Man meets his end through sin:

Now the way of death is this: First of all, it is evil and full of curses: murders, adulteries, strong desires, unlawful sex acts, thefts, idolatries, magic acts, sorceries, robberies, false testimonies, hypocrisies, two-heartedness, deceit, arrogance, badness, assumptions, greed, shameful speech, jealousy, an overbearing nature, loftiness, pride; persecutors of good; hating truth, loving falsehood; not knowing the reward of what is right, not clinging to good, nor to just judgment, watching not for

good but for evil. Far from these people are meekness and endurance. They love worthless things, persuing revenge, not showing mercy to a poor person, not laboring for those who are weary, not knowing the one who made them, murderers of children, corrupters of molded image of God, turning away those who are in need, oppressing the afflicted; comforters of the wealthy, lawless judges of the poor; universal sinners. Children, may you be rescued from all of these.

Perhaps the greatest passages in the Apocrypha lie in section 4. They directly relate to testing and identifying corrupt teachers of the body of Christ.

"Therefore, the one who comes and teaches you all of these things which have been previously spoken, accept him. But if he, the teacher, should turn to teach another teaching, so as to release this one, do not listen to him. But if he teaches to promote what is right and knowledge of the Lord, accept him as you would the Lord. "

"*Now about the envoys and prophets, do just as according to the tenet of the good message. Now each envoy who comes to you, accept as you would the Lord. But he will not remain for one day. Now if there is need, also the next day. But if he remains for three, he is a false prophet."*

"*Now when the envoy departs, he should take nothing except bread until he lodges. But if he should ask for money, he is a false prophet."*

"*But whoever says with the spirit, "Give me money (or something else)," you will not listen to him. But if he says to give on behalf of others who are in need, no one should judge him."*

Lastly, in section 7, a return of God and Judgment are predicted.

"The Lord will come, and all the holy ones with him." Then creation will see the Lord "coming on the clouds of the sky."

The Gospel of Mary Magdalene (Unknown Composition date)

This Gospel of Mary's origins date back to the late 18th century and was discovered in the city of Akhmim in upper Egypt. It is thought to have been bound between the 4th and 5th century A.D, and is several Coptic translations of three very important early Christian Gnostic texts: the Gospel of Mary, the Apocryphon of John, and the Sophia of Jesus Christ.

I have decided not to include any text from this book, but instead pose a question: So what if Mary was in fact Jesus Christ's wife?

So what? The only reason it matters is because it would destroy the Catholic church and their warped worldview. Jesus came to Earth to live as a man, to take on the sins of the world, to show man how to live in harmony with mankind and nature, and to save every man woman and child from "hell" by dying on the cross as a foreshadowed sacrifice.

Does the fact that he had a wife put his divinity in question? ABSOLUTELY NOT. He ate, drank, felt emotion, pain, pleasure and most importantly temptation. It stands to logical reason, that Jesus taking a wife would not only set an example for the sanctity of marriage, but allow him to completely experience a human's life.

Jesus was the son of God, but he was also a man. The soul and spirit was divine, but the vehicle of his spirit was a body just as yours and mine. Saying it would be heresy to say he could reproduce offspring is like saying he couldn't defecate or urinate . . . which he did.

Made popular by Dan Browns novel The Da Vinci Code, the truth is somewhere between fact and fantasy.

Since the formulation of the Catholic Church in 300 A.D., man has tried to repress Christ's human nature that he was born into this earth to experience. Christ himself was related to King David, Solomon and Abraham. His title 'Son of David' only denotes his physical attributes which have no logical argument against Christ's Marriage and or copulation. (6B)

Enoch: 1.5

Mentioned in the bible a handful of time, Enoch is a absolute fixture in Judaic, Ethiopian, Gnostic and Coptic literature. What I can't figure out is why different sects pick and choose who or what they believe. The doctrine of Christ and the word of God must be fluent in every aspect, the fact that it is not shows the level of human corruption that overtakes established, organized religion.

The Nephillim are one of the oldest legends of the Old Testament, and are slightly better explained and identified in the works of Enoch.

Chapter 7:

1It happened after the sons of men had multiplied in those days, that daughters were born to them, elegant and beautiful.

2And when the angels, the sons of heaven, beheld them, they became enamoured of them, saying to each other, Come, let us select for ourselves wives from the progeny of men, and let us beget children.

10Then they took wives, each choosing for himself; whom they began to approach, and with whom they cohabited; teaching them sorcery, incantations, and the dividing of roots and trees.

11And the women conceiving brought forth giants,

7 The Greek texts vary considerably from the Ethiopic text here. One Greek manuscript adds to this section, "And they [the women] bore to them [the Watchers] three races—first, the great giants. The giants brought forth [some say "slew"] the Naphelim, and the Naphelim brought forth [or "slew"] the Elioud. And they existed, increasing in power according to their greatness." See the account in the Book of Jubilees.

12Whose stature was each three hundred cubits. These devoured all which the labor of men produced; until it became impossible to feed them;

Chapter 8 describes an angel Azazyel giving forbidden knowledge, and this act results in a flood from chapters 8-10, such as Prometheus giving man knowledge of fire and warning of the flood.

It suggests a plausible concept that the “Angels” directly influenced mankind's progression and emergence from the darkness into the tree of knowledge.

Chapter 8

1. Moreover Azazyel taught men to make swords, knives, shields, breastplates, the fabrication

of mirrors, and the workmanship of bracelets and ornaments, the use of paint, the beautifying of the eyebrows, the use of stones of every valuable and select kind, and all sorts of dyes, so that the world became altered.

2. Impiety increased; fornication multiplied; and they transgressed and corrupted all their ways.

3. Amazarak taught all the sorcerers, and dividers of roots:

4. Armers taught the solution of sorcery;

5. Barkayal taught the observers of the stars,

6. Akibeel taught signs;

7. Tamiel taught astronomy;

8. And Asaradel taught the motion of the moon,

9. And men, being destroyed, cried out; and their voice reached to heaven.

Chapter 9

4. You have made all things; you possess power over all things; and all things are open and manifest before you. You behold all things, and nothing can be concealed from you.

5. You have seen what Azazyel has done, how he has taught every species of iniquity upon earth, and has disclosed to the world all the secret things which are done in the heavens.

6. Samyaza also has taught sorcery, to whom you have given authority over those who are associated with him. They have gone together to the daughters of men; have lain with them; have become polluted;

7. And have discovered crimes (11) to them.

8. The women likewise have brought forth giants.

Chapter 10

1. Then the Most High, the Great and Holy One spoke,

2. And sent Arsayalalyur (12) to the son of Lamech,

3. Saying, Say to him in my name, Conceal yourself.

4. Then explain to him the consummation which is about to take place; for all the earth shall perish; the waters of a deluge shall come over the whole earth, and all things which are in it shall be destroyed.

Chapter 18 makes a vivid **reverie of Pleiades**, **along with** interesting audacious claim. It speaks of the "seven stars of heaven" being the place of imprisonment, possibly including torture or being hell itself. What's interesting is the fact that the "7 sisters", "7 stars" or "7gods" in other cultures refers to Pleiades, even back to 40,000 B.C. Pleiades and Orion have been prominent to the creation myths of various cultures.

Chapter 18

14. And there I beheld seven stars, like great blazing mountains, and like spirits entreating me.

15. Then the angel said, This place, until the consummation of heaven and earth, will be the prison of the stars, and the host of heaven.

16. The stars which roll over fire are those which transgressed the commandment of God before their time arrived; for they came not in their proper season. Therefore was He offended with them, and bound them, until the period of the consummation of their crimes in the secret year.

Chapter 21 makes another parallel reference to Pleiades.

It would be interesting if in fact this statement referred to either information or counter-information regarding our predecessors who allegedly came from this constellation. Could it be a result of the War of the gods? Rival factions? An attempt to suppress knowledge of our origins? Speculation seems to be the only sure answer so far, but this intriguing passage could hold a deeper meaning then currently understood.

Chapter 21

1. *Then I made a circuit to a place in which nothing was completed.*

2. *And there I beheld neither the tremendous workmanship of an exalted heaven, nor of an established earth, but a desolate spot, prepared, and terrific.*

3. *There, too, I beheld seven stars of heaven bound in it together, like great mountains, and like a blazing fire. I exclaimed, For what species of crime have they been bound, and why have they been removed to this place? Then Uriel, one of the holy angels who was with me, and who*

conducted me, answered: Enoch, wherefore do you ask; wherefore do you reason with yourself, and anxiously inquire? These are those of the stars which have transgressed the commandment of the most high God; and are here bound, until the infinite number of the days of their crimes be completed.

Chapter 60 speaks further on the different types of angels and their designated responsibilities.

Chapter 60

13. He shall call to every power of the heavens, to all the holy above, and to the power of God. The Cherubim, the Seraphim, and the Ophanin, all the angels of power, and all the angels of the Lords, namely, of the Elect One, and of the other Power, who was upon earth over the water on that day,

Third Book

In the third book of Enoch, chapter 1 verse 4 describes what modern man has experienced, including myself. It describes a restless sleep where beings from the heavens visit him.

Chapter 1

4. On the first day of the month I was in my house alone and was resting on my bed and slept.

5. And when I was asleep, great distress came up into my heart, and I was weeping with my eyes in sleep, and I could not understand what this distress was, or what would happen to me.

6. And there appeared to me two men, exceeding big, so that I never saw such on earth; their faces were shining like the sun, their eyes too were like a burning light, and from their lips was fire coming forth with clothing and singing of various kinds in appearance purple, their wings were brighter than gold, their hands whiter than snow.

I could write an entire manuscript on the God fragment that envelops the Apocrypha, Gnostic gospels and other Christian texts that have purposely been excluded. The Kebra Nagast details even more stories of Solomon and Biblical figures, but is widely unaccepted by organized Christianity. (7B)

Conclusion: 1.6

As we can plainly see the cornerstones of the Christian God are more than prevalent in the Ancient world, and the monotheistic belief system religion existed long before the Judaic or Christian beliefs.

Sadly, a vast number of manuscripts have been destroyed. Many more are lost or still hidden that we currently have or can decipher. What else awaits discovery in our ancient past?

From the manuscripts we do have, we see that the works of Hermes directly mirrors and actually supersedes the bible in both explanation and age. As a direct result, the Rosacrucian order believes they are the only sect to have the true knowledge, drawing many ideas and practices from earlier Hermetic and Monotheistic Egyptian religions.

We also see The Apocryphal texts mentioned not only complete and compliment the bible, but give all important insight of verifying our teachers and leaders to appropriate conduct between Clergy and laymen. It also effectively fills in the questions that the Canon sees to pose rather than answer.

These documents and ancient peoples shed light on not only our heritage, but give special insight into the world of the taboo, that which man has deemed not suitable for God. My question is how can it be unacceptable if it directly mirrors the Canon and ties up loose ends? Sounds like a devious form of control to me, please indulge yourself in a more extensive reading of these manuscripts for a better understanding.







(Left: Egyptian Obelisk, Middle: Vatican Obelisk, Right: Washington Obelisk. Is there a Connection?)



8. Pagan tradition



(Left: Isis (Queen of Heaven) with baby Horus, Right: Mary and Jesus)

Evil and good cannot co exist, some say. I however question this, and propose that without one or the other, there is neither. So I suggest the phrase "Evil cannot exist within good, and good cannot exist within evil" for the simple reason that if either could exist in the other, neither would be different. However, both must exist or there is neither . . .

Then why does it seem the church is so evil...but professes to be good? Can this be possible? One of the most heinous atrocities committable by man is the sexual exploitation of a child for personal self gratification. I ask myself then "why is the Christian and Catholic church rampantly doing such acts?", committed by the very entities that represent Christ on earth, and speak his teachings. The only answer is the one they give, "We are only sinners, and man is only human."

This process of thinking has made many leave the church, and is making millions more leave in the decades to come as they struggle to understand why they were victims, why they we hurt by the ones called "father" or "pastor".

I can't help but wonder why we bestow power in finite sinful creatures that, in the wrong hands, could harm the innocent. The sworn stewards of Christ

defile what matters most to him.

Peter was chosen by Christ to start the new church. Since Jesus death, people have come and went teaching in his name that has been both good and bad. These men created what we know today as the modern church, both truth and heresy.

There is a reason the Church has over 43,000 denominations. Christ only envisioned 1 Church, undivided, staunch in its stance of servitude and love. Instead, man has tried to delegate the word of God and interpret his word as our own.

Major and minor Schisms have divided the Church since the death of our Lord. In a fashion concurrent with Human nature, charismatic men have taken it upon themselves to rewrite and change the word of God into what they thought was the correct answer or solution. In a more devious approach, dictators have used the words of Jesus, or other prophets, to further their own financial or political goals.

This disaster has forever disgraced the Lord who first ordained the church, and should be the sole proprietor of God. The lavish expenditure, sexual perversion and blatant sacrilege of all branches of the church should alert us to the malevolence of man and should reform the current structure and understanding of the church.

Below is the history of the origins of the Schisms and where man first placed his fingerprint next to Gods after the death of Christ.

Listed below, is some of the main branches and offshoots of Christianity. Although there are more, this comprehensive list is a good start in showing the problem the church has faced and currently faces.

Major Branches of Christ:

-Catholicism
-Protestantism
-Eastern Orthodox
-Oriental Orthodox Church
-Anglican
-Non-Trinitarian
-Nestorian
-Gnosticism

African Methodist Episcopal Zion
African Orthodox Church
American Baptist Churches USA
Amish
Anabaptist
Anglican Catholic Church
Anglican Church
Antiochian Orthodox
Armenian Evangelical Church
Armenian Orthodox
Assemblies of God
Associated Gospel Churches of Canada
Association of Vineyard Churches
Baptist
Baptist Bible Fellowship
Branch Davidian
Brethren in Christ
Bruderhof Communities
Byzantine Catholic Church
Calvary Chapel
Calvinist
Catholic
Cell Church
Celtic Orthodox
Charismatic Episcopal Church
Christadelphian
Christian and Missionary Alliance
Christian Churches of God
Christian Identity
Christian Reformed Church
Christian Science
Church of God (Cleveland)
Church of God (Seventh Day)
Church of God in Christ
Church of God of Prophecy
Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints
Church of Scotland
Church of South India
Church of the Brethren
Church of the Lutheran Brethren of America
Church of the Nazarene
Church of the New Jerusalem
Church of the United Brethren in Christ
-Church of the United Brethren in Christ
-Church Universal and triumphant
-Churches of Christ
-Churches of God general conference
-Congregational Christian churches
-Coptic Orthodox
-Disciples of Christ
-Episcopal Church
-Ethiopian Orthodox Tewahedo Church
-Evangelical Congregational Church
-Evangelical Covenant Church
-Evangelical Formosan Church
-Evangelical Free Church
-Evangelical Lutheran Church
-Evangelical Methodist Church
-Evangelical Presbyterian
-Fellowship of Christian assemblies
-Fellowship of Independent Evangelical Church
-Free Church of Scotland
-Free Methodist
-Free Presbyterian
-Free will Baptist
-Gnostic
-Greek Orthodox
-Hutterian Brethren
-Independent Fundamental Churches of America
-Indian Orthodox
-International Church of the Foursquare Gospel
-International Churches of Christ
-Jehovah's Witnesses
-Living Church of God
-Local Church
-Lutheran
-Lutheran Church - Missouri Synod
-Mar Thoma Syrian Church
-Mennonite
-Messianic Judaism
-Methodist
-Moravian Church
-Nation of Yahweh
-New Frontiers International
-Old Catholic Church
-Orthodox
-Orthodox Church in America
-Orthodox Presbyterian
-Pentecostal
-Plymouth Brethren

-Presbyterian
-Presbyterian Church (USA)
-Presbyterian Church in America
-Primitive Baptist
-Protestant Reformed Church
-Reformed
-Reformed Baptist
-Reformed Church in America
-Reformed Church in the United States
-Reformed Churches of Australia
-Reformed Episcopal Church
-Reformed Presbyterian Church
-Reorganized Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints
-Revival Centres International
-Romanian Orthodox
-Rosicrucian
-Russian Orthodox
Serbian Orthodox
-Seventh Day Baptist
-Seventh-Day Adventist
-Shaker
-Society of Friends
-Southern Baptist Convention
-Spiritist
-Syrian Orthodox
-True and Living Church of Jesus Christ of Saints of the Last Days
-Two-by-Twos
-Unification Church
-Unitarian-Universalism
-United Church of Canada
-United Church of Christ United Church of God
-United Free Church of Scotland
-United Methodist Church
-United Reformed Church

•

-Uniting Church in Australia
-Unity Church
-Unity Fellowship Church
-Universal Fellowship of Metropolitan Community Churches
-Waldensian Church
-The Way International
-Wesleyan
-Wesleyan Methodist
-Worldwide Church of God

Preface to Chapter 10:

This chapter uses the word "Pagan" quite frequently. After some reflection I decided to explain what a "Pagan" is.

-True Paganism is long gone, the newer offshoots hold beliefs that date back to early Germanic/Norse mythology.
-Paganism is the same as other Religions: It has its origins, offshoots and schisms.
-Christians and Pagans are at odds, because Christians (Catholics, Jews) believe ALL other Religions are "Pagan", this includes Mesopotamian, Asian and European.
-In this chapter, I use "Pagan" as Christians see it, as to facilitate to their understanding. It in no way is meant to offend any Pagan believer.

It's sad how most Christians don't know where the true doctrine and dogma of the church originates from. The protestant churches preserved a majority of Pagan tradition and belief, and the worst part is they kept the subservient attitude of not questioning or testing their leaders, and kept the heretical form of church worship which is still in practice today.

The division of the church shows its fallacies. It is the duty of all of Christ's servants to speak for him and to drive out the false prophets dividing us and

creating a delusion out of the vision of Christ our savior.

But who were the men who divided such a sacred part of Jesus' mission? Was his purpose on Earth for nothing? I believe one of the best forces on this planet is the Devout. Those who practice their faith, of whatever belief, in such piety and honor that they truly embody the Light they try to emulate.

But by comparison, the true followers are overshadowed by the false believers; this is perpetuated by our false teachers. Here is how it started.

Early Heretics: 1.1

Justin the Martyr: (Saint Justin)

Made a Saint by Catholics, Anglicans and Orthodox Religions, Saint Justin was one of the first Pagans to have influence upon church doctrine and the teachings of Christ. He lived from 100-165 A.D.

A former self proclaimed pagan, he adhered to Greek theory first being educated by a Stoic philosopher. But after the inability of this man to explain God to him as he envisioned, he visited several other Philosophers.

These men were scholars of the Peripatetic, Pythagorean, and Platonian teachings. Even still these men were unable to quench his thirst for God, and then he happened upon an Early Christian who convinced him the prophets of God were more verifiable then Philosophers.

A large part of his conversion was due to the stalwart attitude of Christians preaching. Facing persecution and death, they braved all with the only goal of evangelism to spread the word of Jesus, and the miracles he performed. They lived free of wealth and lived truly for Christ.

Justin found solace in this new understanding of God, and he too preached to the ends of the kingdom. He is credited with being the foremost interpreter of the theory of the Logos, and he penned many written works until he was beheaded for his teachings around 165 A.D. He was later made a martyr later in the Catholic era and directly influenced the later philosopher Tertullian.

He penned many apologies, dialogues and thesis, which later in the Reformation Matthias Flacius claimed were flawed. Due to his pagan background, limited Hebrew knowledge and general haste in publication it is suspected that this important hero of the church was like the rest of us, a sinful man prone to error. However this man managed to influence the church from his life on. Whatever errors and mistakes were made influenced both belief and schism of

belief in the modern church.

He is essential to the understanding of the Logos. Concurrent with the understanding at the time, his philosophy identified Christ with the God force of the universe. He deduced that the Logos is "numerically distinct from the Father" though "born of the very substance of the Father", and that "through the Word, God has made everything". He defended the Holy Spirit as a crucial part of the Trinity, and the birth of Jesus to Mary when she was a virgin.

What the Bible says about the trinity is vague at best, and the word Trinity never existed in the early printings of the Bible, it is a man-made term coined by Tertullian.

Also, common among the Pagan traditions of that era were cakes or "the Eucharist". Justin is the first known to speak about the Christian Eucharist and how it should be followed. In his First Apology, Chapter LXVI he stated:

"And this food is called among us the Eucharist ... For not as common bread and common drink do we receive these; but in like manner as Jesus Christ our Savior, having been made flesh by the Word of God, had both flesh and blood for our salvation, so likewise have we been taught that the food which is blessed by the prayer of His word, and from which our blood and flesh by transmutation are nourished, is the flesh and blood of that Jesus who was made flesh."

Consider this older Egyptian tradition recorded in the Book of the dead in The Chapter of Coming Forth by Day.

"*Hail, O ye who give cakes and ale to perfect souls in the House of Osiris*"

Some good works he did was to show the Prophetic fulfillment of the Old Testament. In his first apology he discussed such prophetic events as the destruction of Jerusalem, The Gentiles accepting Christianity, Isaiah predicting that Jesus would be born of a virgin, Zechariah's prediction of the entry of Christ into Jerusalem on the foal of an ass, and Micah mentioning Bethlehem as the place of His birth.

Whether we believe Christianity was influenced by Paganism or not influenced by Paganism, we must acknowledge the irrefutable proof that it WAS. We must deduce such conclusions from the doctrine and teaching this man put forth, and its overall metamorphosis into Christian culture. I am not suggesting the invalidity or error of his work, I just question the groundwork he laid and the repercussions it had on possible wrong teachings in the future by other pagans such as Tertullian and Constantine.

Tertullian:

Quintus Septimius Florens Tertullianus lived from 160 A.D. to 225 A.D. in Carthage under Roman control and was converted to Christianity in 195 A.D. The son of a centurion, He is credited with being the founder of western theology and the father of Latin Christianity.

He was the first Latin author to coin the term trinity, and based a lot of his beliefs on his earlier pagan influence. A cornerstone of Catholicism and Protestantism is the trinity, while the bible refers to this godhead, it never defines it. Before Tertullian's conversion, he accused the church of being pagan for believing in such similar pagan teachings. Christianity was not the first religion to suggest a trinity of gods.

Unfortunately, many of his beliefs contradicted the apostles and Jesus, but were declared doctrine after the council of Nicaea. He taught that:

1. Christ, the body, was not eternal
2. The soul was not preexistent and didn't adhere to reincarnation (which was against Pythagoreans). This meant the soul was a new creation of God
3. We, our soul, are inherently the servant of the devil but we have seeds of good.
4. Humans are reborn after the waters of baptism, but do not receive the Holy Spirit after baptism.
5. His view of the Trinity was of a tri-nature of God.

He used both Roman doctrine and the teaching of St. Justin the martyr (both heretical) to form his Trinitarian teachings. His doctrine is as stated "tres Personae, Una Substantia." The Father, Son, and Holy Ghost." He taught they are numerically distinct, and each is God; yet they are of one substance, one state, and one power. This is a Pagan polytheistic concept similar to earlier Sumerian teachings.

His non biblical teachings were widely accepted by certain factions of Christianity and later set the stage for bloodier church infighting.

His works directly influenced the Council of Nicaea, and became emperor Constantine's easy way to gain favor from pagans, while protecting the current Christians who were being oppressed. This gave him control of the old Pagan empire, and the future Empire of Christ . . . Rome.

Constantine: Founder of lies

During the infancy of the church, unbeknownst to many believers, is the root of all evil. To have a firm grasp of events, we travel to the year of our Lord 312 Anno Domini, to beside the horse of Emperor Constantine. On October 28th, 312 he had a vision which God said "In this sign conquer". These famous words predicted he would conquer Rome, so he vowed to Christ and the people he would be victorious. The "sign" he saw in his vision was an Egyptian ankh descending from the heavens, commonly associated with Egypt and Aten the one true god of Akhenaten.

He then declared himself the protector of Christianity as his pen stroked the edict of toleration, ending the oppression of the church. Catholicism is the result of Christ's doctrine and pagan practice in the ultimate military coup....absolutely genius. By uniting the people in order to obtain the throne, using religion as a common bond, he successfully captured an empire. Many pagans and Christians died in the resulting "melting pot" that was created that became known as Catholicism.

Perhaps, the anti-Christ himself, or perhaps just the greatest deceiver in the history of the church. This man perpetuated and instituted pagan rituals, beliefs and dogma into the early church.

His official unification of doctrine solidified evils first true footprint in the core of the church.

A reoccurring theme in pagan religion is sun worship. Dating back to the earliest known beliefs in Sumeria and Egypt, the sun held special prominence in early mans understanding of the cosmos. The sun was worshiped by the most

remote tribes and cultures of Earth.

He enacted the day of worship, or rest, as "Sunday". This is the universal pagan day of worship designated to the sun. The Sabbath, the day of rest, referred too in the Old Testament and New Testament was Saturday. Constantine was influenced by eastern Esoteric sun worship which was promulgated by Aurelian. The symbolism stretches from coinage of the empire to the selected day of worship.



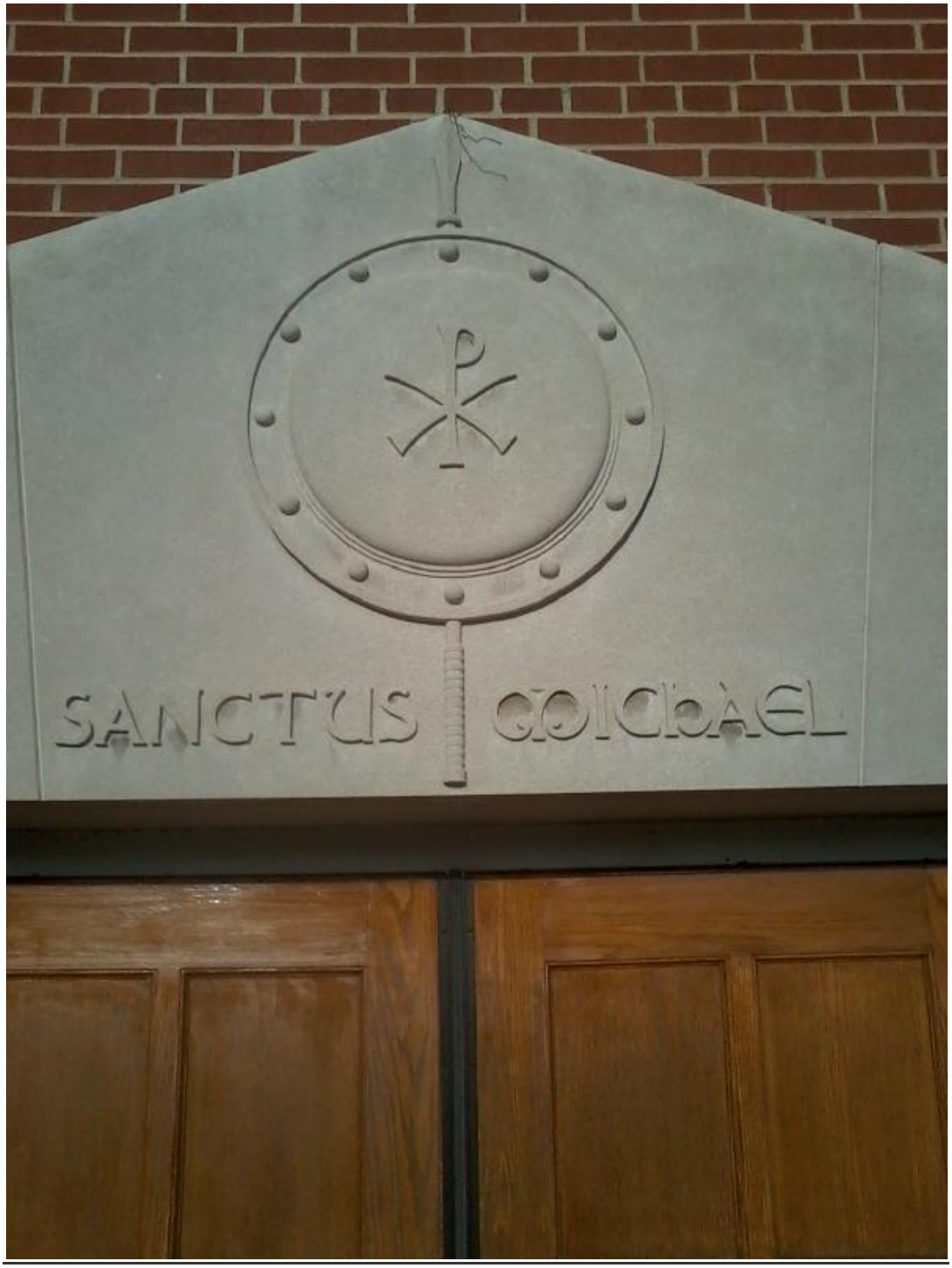
The symbols he chose to represent himself are as follows:

1. Chi Rho



The Chi Rho was a Combination of the Staurogram (a tau T superimposed on a Rho "P". and Monogram (Greek letters for Jesus and Christ, Iota "I" and Chi "X")

-In ancient times the Tau represented life or resurrection.
-In ancient Egypt the Tau was part of the Ankh, used in many different legends but most commonly associated with Osiris or Aten.
-Hosea 13:4:" ...I am the LORD thy God from the land of Egypt, and thou shalt know no god but me: for there is no savior beside me."



I discovered this ancient symbolism 5 minutes away from my house. The Church of Saint Michael in Columbus Ohio is a modest chapel, boasting incredible statues and a bell tower. I brought my son here because he is getting to the age where he will discover spirituality, and I wanted to introduce him to the concept of Angels and Jesus in an interactive fashion.

What this means is the Chi Rho is a symbol of Polytheism mixed with Christianity. The Staurogram (Tau Egyptian Pagan symbol) mixed with the Monogram (First greek symbol for Christ).

As we walked we came to the steps and this symbol struck me instantly. This Chi Rho was placed on a shield in front of a spear, a direct reference to the Army of Constantine which sacked Rome. Constantine had his army place this symbol on their shields, the fact that this ancient symbolism exists today is tantalizing. Even more, it intrigues me to ponder exactly how many people know the meaning of this symbolism?

2. Sun Rayed Diadem

Constantine's second chosen symbol was the Sun rayed Diadem.

-Ancient Sun worship stemmed from all corners of the world, Stonehenge shows signs of both Solar and Lunar fascination
-In Egypt, Amon-Ra. Amon, or Amun was considered as the supreme creator-deity. Ra was the much older sun-god, so the two were combined as Amon-Ra. Many pharaohs or gods were seen with the sun on their forehead or heads. Under Akhenaton's rule, the Aten was the one true God and Akhenaton was his messenger.
-Less understood, but receiving much speculation The Sumerian version of the Sun-disc is a basic winged animation concurrent with the Egyptian mythology. Sumer was a polytheistic society. Each city-state had its own patrons, temples, and priest-kings. These winged discs were said to represent the sun, and also how the ancient gods traveled around earth similar to the Vimanas in Indus valley.

Constantine succeeded, and just as he promised, Christians were no longer persecuted. In fact, they became the persecutors. They began destroying pagan temples, murdering pagans and causing uproar across the known world. This was not the intended effect Christ wanted the church to have on the world; he envisioned a group of pious members who served others with acts of love and healing.

Councils: 1.2

Enacted by Constantine, the first ecumenical council attempted to unify the early church in believing similar doctrine. Many decisions and changed to the bible occurred during the numerous councils, this is where man solidified heretical dogma and belief and where pagan practice first was introduced into the church Christ intended to be pure.

First Council of Nicaea: 325 A.D.
First Council of Constantinople: 381 A.D.
Council of Ephesus: 431 A.D.
Council of Chalcedon: 451 A.D.
Second Council of Constantinople: 553 A.D.
Third Council of Constantinople:680 A.D.
Second Council of Nicaea: 787 A.D.

These seven ecumenical councils determined much of what was placed in the bible, the doctrine, dogma and other practices of the church. Even Christ's divinity was questioned, and the books of the Bible were chosen by MAN. There were many more councils, that were localized or between the different sects, but these 7 specifically had an effect on the future we now live in today.

The first Council of Nicaea convened in the city it was named after in 325 A.D.

Known predominately for its Nicaea creed, it sought to conclude once and for all the sacred divinity of Christ. In the year of our Lord 325 Anno Domini that fate of Christ was decided . . . MAN gave GOD a title.

The issue was determining whether Jesus "was the same substance as God the father or of similar substance." St Alexander took the helm of arguing for the modern belief, while the "blasphemous" Arius took the later with the result in favor of Alexander and "Homoousious" (same substance) being ruled as the outcome.

The Nicaean creed is as follows:

"We believe in one God,
the Father, the Almighty,
maker of heaven and earth,
of all that is, seen and unseen.

We believe in one Lord, Jesus Christ,
the only Son of God,
eternally begotten of the Father,
God from God, light from light,
true God from true God,
begotten, not made,
of one Being with the Father;
through him all things were made.
For us and for our salvation
he came down from heaven,
was incarnate of the Holy Spirit and the Virgin Mary

and became truly human.
For our sake he was crucified under Pontius Pilate;
he suffered death and was buried.
On the third day he rose again
in accordance with the Scriptures;
he ascended into heaven
and is seated at the right hand of the Father.
He will come again in glory to judge the living and the dead,
and his kingdom will have no end. "

We believe in the Holy Spirit, the Lord, the giver of life,
who proceeds from the Father [and the Son],
who with the Father and the Son is worshiped and glorified,
who has spoken through the prophets.
We believe in one holy catholic and apostolic Church.
We acknowledge one baptism for the forgiveness of sins.
We look for the resurrection of the dead,
and the life of the world to come. Amen.

After affirming the core values of the church, this church also did the unthinkable: Constructed the Bible according to what they believed to divine and what they deemed questionable.

Many books deemed questionable is what we would commonly known as the Apocrypha or Gnostic gospels, some were later added by the Catholic church and removed by the Protestant church, even stranger still is the fact the Apocalypse of Peter and Revelation was so hotly contested is concerning at best.

The following councils determined much of the doctrine, dogma and protocol currently in the Catholic Church, and the remnants that remain in the protestant church.

First Council of Nicaea: 325 A.D.

-Convened by Constantine, it Established the Nicene Creed
-Over 200-300 bishops attended, over 1800 were invited.
-Council was established concerning the Arian Schism, Celebration of Passover, Meletian Schism, self castration, Paulian schism, prohibition of the removal of priests, and the Baptism of heretics among other smaller issues.
-Ruled on an early church schism proposed by Arius known as Arianism. The

Debate was over whether Jesus was of same or similar substance as God the father. Arius was overruled and labeled a heretic. (John 10:30 "The father and I are one".) It established "Homoousios" which means same substance.

First Council of Constantinople: 381 A.D.

-Convened by Theodosius I, it reestablished the council of Nicaea's rulings. It also destroyed Arianism in the Catholic Church and solidified the doctrine of the Trinity
-Over 150 bishops attended
-Declared Constantinople as the new Rome.
-Deepened the understanding of the Trinity to destroy the "heresy" of the Pneumatomachi and Macedonians. These two groups agreed the Holy Ghost existed, but denied that the Holy Spirit constituted the eternally existing third entity of the trinity.

-Created 7 canons. 4 doctrinal, 3 disciplinary:

1. Dogmatic condemnation of Arianism
2. Nicene Legislation imposing observance of diocesan and patriarchal limits
3. Affirmed Constantinople as the new Rome.
4. Declares the consecration of Maximus of Constantinople invalid.
5. Accepted the churchmen of anitoch who accepted the trinity
6. Limited the ability to accuse the bishops of wrongdoing, the accusers must have their integrity established
7. Set procedures for receiving heretics into the church. Members who believed in Arianism, Novatianism didn't need to be re-baptized, but Eunomians, Montanists and Sabellians had to be baptized again.

Second Council of Ephesus: 431 A.D.

-Followed the first Council of Ephesus
-This council was held in Ephesus, the original host city of the mother son goddess Diana
-Was convened after the appealing of Cyril of Alexandria to Pope Celestine

regarding the Nestorian controversy of Nestorius of Constantinople.

=He refused to use the term Theotokos (mother of God) in relation to the Virgin Mary. He preferred the term "Christotokos" (Christ-bearer) meaning Christ was born by Mary, not God himself. He also insisted that the human form of Christ died on the cross, not the God portion.

-The council of Ephesus was a council where the manifestation of theological debate between the Egyptian and Syrian Christian schools, as well as the authority of Rome and Constantinople.

-This council resulted in the Nestiorian schism and separation of the Assyrian church from the Eastern Orthodox Church.

-Church leaders were still divided by the Nestorian controversy

Council of Chalcedon: 451 A.D.

-500-600 bishops participated in this council.

-This council reached the official formulation of Christ as fully human and fully divine, "Having two natures without confusion, change, division or separation."

-It sought a middle ground Nestorianism and Monophysitism which resulted in the above statements affirmation, and also lead to a major schism in the Orthodox church.

- Affirmed the Chalcedonian creed:

"*Following the holy Fathers, we unanimously teach and confess one and the same Son, our Lord Jesus Christ: the same perfect in divinity and perfect in humanity, the same truly God and truly man, composed of rational soul and body; consubstantial with the Father as to his divinity and consubstantial with us as to his humanity; "like us in all things but sin." He was begotten from the Father before all ages as to his divinity and in these last days, for us and for our salvation, was born as to his humanity of the virgin Mary, the Mother of God. We confess that one and the same Christ, Lord, and only-begotten Son, is to be acknowledged in two natures without confusion, change, division, or separation. The distinction between natures was never abolished by their union, but rather the character proper to each of the two natures was preserved as they came together in one person (prosopon) and one hypostasis."*

-Also the Council compiled a list of 28 Disciplinary Canons:

1. States all canons of previous ecumenical councils, not including II Ephesus, shall remain in force,
2. states that those who buy their office are anathema,
3. prohibits bishops from engaging in business,

4. gives bishops authority over the monks in their dioceses, with the right to permit or forbid the foundation of new monasteries,

5. stipulates that traveling bishops are subject to canon law,

6. forbids clergy to change dioceses without permission from their bishops,

7. bans clerics from serving in the military,

8. places the poorhouses under the jurisdiction of the bishop,

9. limits the ability to accuse a bishop of wrongdoing,

10. prevents clergy from belonging to multiple churches,

11. regards letters of travel for the poor,

12. forbids the division of provinces for the purposes of creating a new church or diocese,

13. states that no clergy shall be received by others without a letter of recommendation from his superiors,

14. provides rules regarding the wives and children of cantors and lectors,

15. stipulates that a deaconess must be at least 40 years of age,

16. states that monks and nuns are forbidden to marry on pain of excommunication,

17. forbids rural parishes to change bishops,

18. forbids ecclesiastical conspiracy,

19. declares that the bishops shall conduct a synod twice a year,

20. lists exemptions for those who have been driven to another city,

21. says an accuser of a bishop may be examined before the bishop,

22. makes it illegal to seize the goods of a dead bishop,

23. allows the expulsion of outsiders who cause trouble in Constantinople,

24. declares that monasteries are permanent, rather than temporary institutions,

25. states that a new bishop shall be ordained within three months of his election,

26. decrees that churches shall have a steward from among the congregation to monitor church business,

27. Forbids the carrying off women under pretense of marriage (eloping).

28. Granted Constantinople equal rights as Rome.

As a result of this Council, a great schism divided the church, and resulted in a offshoot branch of Christianity still popular today. The council of Chalcedon is best known for the inflammation of the Nestorian schism, which worsened after the council.

Coptic Christians:

After the Council of Chalcedon, a schism was prevalent. The council met to discuss the Incarnation of Christ and decided that Christ was "one hypostasis in two natures" (one person who shares, or two distinct natures).

This became standard doctrine for Orthodox, Roman Catholic, and Protestant churches . . . creating the schism. The Coptic Christians believed that Christ is one nature from two natures: "the Logos Incarnate." In this understanding, Christ is from, not in, two natures: full humanity and full divinity.

This matter doesn't seem like something man should decide. This is the reason for so many splits, cults, sects and schisms. Man reads one verse one way, and another man reads the same verse another way when all we should be focused on is the actual meaning not our own egos.

Many believed the attempt to discredit the Coptic movement was to make it seem that they were Monophysitic (denying both natures of Christ) when in reality they were Miaphysitic (believing in one joined or composite nature from two) which lead to the assumption the Church wanted to simply excommunicate the order.

Since the arrival of John Mark who converted the Coptic pagans in Egypt (specifically Alexandria), the original Coptics abandoned their Pagan and Pyramid worship to focus on the Theology of the church. Before the council, these Egyptian, Greek and Jewish Coptics were well respected in the early Christian world with many roman and Greek churches seeking guidance from them. The Romans severely persecuted them, and they were persecuted during the Arab invasion in 641 A.D.

Many Coptic Christians were then converted to Islam, but many held true to the original faith. Today 20-60 Million Coptic Christians exist worldwide and in Alexandria.

Second Council of Constantinople: 553 A.D.

-Convened by Emperor Justinian I, presided over by Patriarch Eutychius of Constantinople.
-This council was created in response to the need of a formal condemnation of the alleged heretical three chapters which were Nestorian documents. Another concern was that the accused wouldn't spark a renewed patronage to Monophysitism. Many men who had established nestorianism happened to be dead and could not appear to defend their points of view.
-The council also set forth its own eleven "chapters:"

1. If anyone shall not confess that the nature or essence of the Father, of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost is one, as also the force and the power; a consubstantial Trinity, one Godhead to be worshiped in three subsistence's or Persons: Let him be anathema . . . (Anathema means to be hated)

2. If anyone shall not confess that the Word of God has two nativities, the one from all eternity of the Father . . . the other in these last days, coming down from heaven and being made flesh of the holy and glorious Mary, Mother of God . . . let him be anathema.

3. If anyone shall say that the wonder-working Word of God is one [Person] and the Christ that suffered another . . . let him be anathema.

4. If anyone shall say that the union of the Word of God to man was only according to grace or energy . . . as says the senseless Theodorus, or . . . (as says Nestorius) of two persons . . . let him be anathema . . .

5. If anyone . . . attempts thus to introduce into the mystery of Christ two hypostases . . . (or) if anyone shall calumniate the holy Council of Chalcedon, pretending that it made use of this expression ["two natures"] in this impious sense . . . let him be anathema.

6. If anyone shall not call . . . Mary the Mother of God . . . believing that she bare only a simple man and that God the word was not incarnate of her . . . let him be anathema.

7. If anyone using the expression, "in two natures" . . . so as to designate by that expression a difference of the natures of which an ineffable union is unconfusedly made . . . let him be anathema.

8. If anyone uses the expression "of two natures" . . . and shall not so understand . . . that of the divine and human nature there was made an hypostatic union . . . let him be anathema . . .

9. If anyone shall take the expression, "Christ ought to be worshiped in his two natures," in the sense that he wishes to introduce thus two adorations . . . let him be anathema.

10. If anyone does not confess that our Lord Jesus Christ, who was crucified in the flesh, is true God and the Lord of Glory and one of the Holy Trinity: Let him be anathema.

11. If anyone does not anathematize Arius, Eunomius, Macedonius, Apollinaris, Nestorius, Eutyches, and Origen, as well as their impious writings . . . let him be anathema.

-It should also be noted the original acts of the council in greek are lost, the Latin version is a contemporary made for the use of Vigilius and it appears its chapters have been tampered with.

Third Council of Constantinople: 680-681 A.D.

- Presided over by Constantine IV
- Less than 300 bishops attended
- This council was established to determine the fate of the Monothelitism controversy. It debated whether Christ had one will or two wills. It ended up condemning Monothelitism and concluded Jesus had divine and human will to correspond to his Human and Divine nature.
-The council adapted this following statement on his two wills:

...We proclaim equally two natural volitions or wills in him and two natural principles of action which undergo no division, no change, no partition, no confusion, in accordance with the teaching of the holy fathers. And the two natural wills not in opposition, as the impious heretics said, far from it, but his human will following, and not resisting or struggling, rather in fact subject to his divine and all powerful will... And we hold there to be two natural principles of action in the same Jesus Christ our lord and true God, which undergo no division, no change, no partition, no confusion, that is, a divine principle of action and a human principle of action... Therefore, protecting on all sides the "no confusion" and "no division," we announce the whole in these brief words: Believing our lord Jesus Christ, even after his incarnation, to be one of the holy Trinity and our true God, we say that he has two natures shining forth in his one subsistence... each nature wills and performs the things that are proper to it in a communion with the other; then in accord with this reasoning we hold that two natural wills and principles of action meet in correspondence for the salvation of the human race.

-It condemned Pope Honorius I as a heretic and restored Pope Martin I and Saint maximus the confessor from their heretical state for opposing Monothelitism. Monothelitism was a later outgrowth of the Monophysite controversy that questioned whether Jesus had one (divine) nature or two (divine and human) natures by the council of Chalcedon.

Second Council of Nicaea: 787 A.D.

-Convened by Constantine VI and Empress Irene to restore the veneration of

Icons. Even though Idol, Icon and Image worship was spoken against by the Bible it didn't seem to matter. Iconoclasm declared the propriety of "images of Jesus Christ, the virgin Mary, the Angels, Saints and Holy men. It also deposed all bishops and clergy who refused Icon worship.
-This council produced 22 canons, included are the most prominent:

1. Canon 3 condemns the appointment of bishops, priests, and deacons by secular princes.
2. Canon 7 commands that relics are to be placed in all churches: No church is to be consecrated without relics.
3. Canon 8 prescribes precautions to be taken against feigned converts from Judaism.
4. Canon 9 decrees that iconoclastic writings must be surrendered.
5. Canon 16 insists that clergy must not wear luxurious apparel.
6. Canon 18 commands that women are not to dwell in bishops' houses or in monasteries.
7. Canon 20 prohibits double monasteries (for both men and women).

There of course were more councils, but these councils directly resulted in the Catholic church, and protestant church, as we know it.

Further, more acts were Papally and individually enacted that were directly pagan influence:

Dogma of the Church: 1.3

300 A.D.

Prayer to the dead. 300 A.D.

Prayers to the dead for intercession or to speak with them are one of the oldest Religious traditions we know.

Prayer to the dead exists in Islam, Hinduism, Judaism, Buddhism, Taoism, Zoroastrianism and many other older religious ceremonies all the way back to ancient Sumeria and Egypt.

Making the sign of the cross 300 A.D.
Infant Baptism (Around 300 A.D.)

This idea of baptizing Infants carries far beyond the Christian Church, and its known origins come from Egypt as does most of the other Pagan influence upon the Church. The Book of Going Forth by Day in the ancient Egyptian book of the Dead details and speaks about Infant Baptism.

It is performed to purify blemishes they had accrued during the time spent in the womb,

Infant baptism itself, along with the ritual associated, differs in both purpose and meaning in the different sects of the Church.

Many view it as a counterpart of circumcision, a mandate by God or a sacrament. When in reality Baptism was meant to be used by Adult Christians professing their faith in God who wanted a public display of their commitment. It is strongly supposed to be a testimony to their "rebirth" into a Christian way of life. Jesus himself was baptized, and upon cresting the surface of the water saw the dove. He then commanded personal baptism to his disciples, who commanded it to the new church members after Christ's death.

Mark 1:9-11 "*And it came to pass in those days, that Jesus came from Nazareth of Galilee, and was baptized of John in Jordan. And straightway coming up out of the water, he saw the heavens opened, and the Spirit like a dove descending upon him: And there came a voice from heaven, saying, Thou art my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased."*

Here is what the Bible says about how Christ intended baptism:

Mark 1:4, 5 "*John did baptize in the wilderness, and preach the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins. And there went out unto him all the land of Judaea, and they of Jerusalem, and were all baptized of him in the river of Jordan, confessing their sins."*

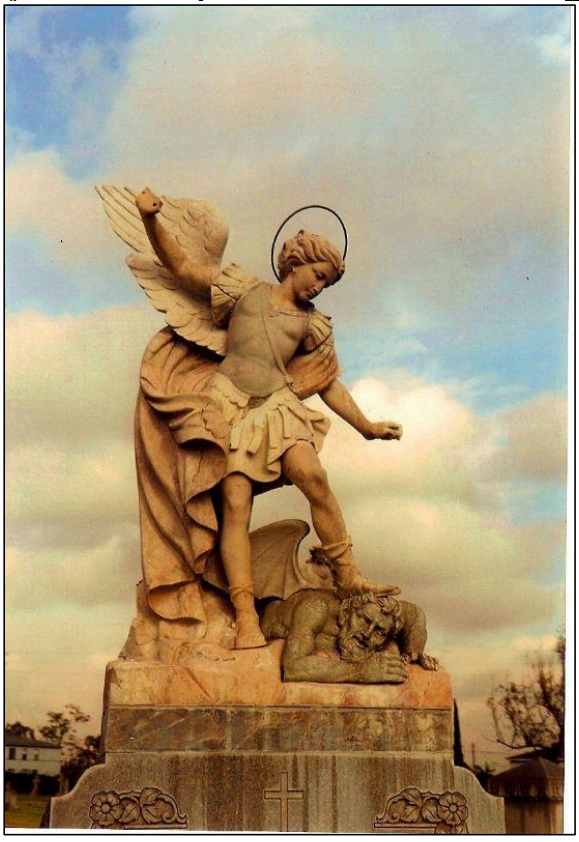
Mark 16:16 "*He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned."*

Acts 2:38 "*Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost."*

1 Corinthians 12:13 "*For by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body, whether we be Jews or Gentiles, whether we be bond or free; and have been all made to drink into one Spirit."*

Galatians 3:27 *"For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ."*

375 A.D.
Prayer and worship to the angels enacted in 375 A.D
Prayer and worship to the saints enacted in 375 A.D



(Statue of St. Michael the Archangel)

This practice is especially ridiculous. There are MULTIPLE verses in the bible where Saint Worship, or man worship, is spoken against. This worship of other entities is considered Polytheistic that is in essence what the Catholic Church is. The worship of other entities (Mary, or the Saints) IS Polytheism.

Read for yourself, the very bible speaks against such practice:

Acts 3:11- 12: *While the man held on to Peter and John, all the people were astonished and came running to them in the place called Solomon's Colonnade. When Peter saw this, he said to them: "Fellow Israelites, why does this surprise you? Why do you stare at us as if by our own power or godliness we had made this man walk? The God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, the God of our fathers, has glorified his servant Jesus. You handed him over to be killed, and you disowned him before Pilate, though he had decided to let him go."*

This shows the true nature of Christ. Unlike the pastors or Popes who have elevated themselves about the "Laymen", Peter and John show the truth of Christ by not acknowledging their actions caused the miracle.

The next verse speaks on the same notes.

Acts 10:25 - *As Peter entered the house, Cornelius met him and fell at his feet in reverence. But Peter made him get up. "Stand up," he said, "I am only a man myself."*

It's clear why Jesus built his church on this rock. Peter truly was a fantastic, yet flawed, human image of what Jesus intended his church to be . . . .ACTION not words. Peter didn't gather a congregation in a building once weeks to sing and have others hear him talk . . . he went forth in the power of God to heal, help and rebuild the lives of the lost. The souls searching for more were pointed in the direction of God, not the church.

Paul is another example of giving God the glory when he could have turned it into personal and financial gain.

Acts 14:11-12 *When the crowd saw what Paul had done, they shouted in the Lycaonian language, "The gods have come down to us in human form!" Barnabas they called Zeus, and Paul they called Hermes because he was the chief speaker. (14-15) But when the apostles Barnabas and Paul heard of this, they tore their clothes and rushed out into the crowd, shouting: "Friends, why are you doing this? We too are only human, like you. We are bringing you good news, telling you to turn from these worthless things to the living God, who made the heavens and the earth and the sea and everything in them."*

I could find more verses . . . but what's the point? Clearly the Bible, or the writers' therein, condemn strongly the worship of ANYONE other than God. The saints, the ones who truly were of God, wouldn't want to be worshipped; they would want their actions to mirror Christ and to reflect upon him only, the source of their power.

Possibly the strongest proponent verse regarding this is 1 Timothy 2:5 " For there is but one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Jesus Christ."

Mary worship enacted 431A.D.

This is another sore spot with me. The Council of Ephesus (Third Ecumenical Council) was held in the city of the Goddess Diana (Artemis) in modern day Turkey and resulted in the enactment of Mary worship and the foundation for the role in the church she has today as equal or even superseding Christ.

The Temple of Artemis was one of the seven wonders of the Ancient world. A 7th century flood destroyed the original temple; among the relics discovered was the plaque of a griffin and the Tree of life.



Like Mary, Diana was a virgin. She was the goddess of the moon in both Roman and Ephesian cults. The Ephesians considered her THEIR goddess and took offense when others claimed her as theirs. As Acts 19:35 says "The city clerk quieted the crowd and said: 'Fellow Ephesians, doesn't all the world know that the city of Ephesus is the guardian of the temple of the great Artemis and of her image, which fell from heaven?'"





(Left: The goddess Diana, Right: Artemis (the same as Diana)

By most accounts the temple of this Great Goddess one of the largest and grandest temples in the Ancient World. Her followers, admirers and detractors wrote about her from the stories of Troy to the Christian Bible, in which she is noted as the Great Goddess.

Acts 19:27: *So that not only this our craft is in danger to be set at nought; but also that the temple of the great goddess Diana should be despised, and her magnificence should be destroyed, whom all Asia and the world worshippeth.*
Acts19:28: *And when they heard these sayings, they were full of wrath, and cried out, saying, Great is Diana of the Ephesians.*

Ephesus was home to several church councils: First Council of Ephesus (431), Second Council of Ephesus (449), and Third Council of Ephesus (475).

The importance of the first Council of Ephesus is as follows. It was established to deal with the Nestorian controversy, which is the rejection of Theotokos (Bringer forth of God) by Nestorius the patriarch of Constantinople during 428-431. The Nestorian view says that there are two persons in Christ, his Human side and his Divine side. He suggested the term Christotokos (Bringer forth of Christ) rejecting Mary as an origin for his Divine side . . . .essentially rejecting the idea that Mary gave birth to God, just the flesh body of Jesus. Many thought this bordered too close on Adoptionism, which was Christ being accepted as Gods son after his birth, and eventually led to the Nestorian Schism.

A hilarious aspect of this council is that they condemned Pelagianism which denied that the original sin had changed human nature and believed that humans were once capable of moral perfection. If you remember in the Garden of Eden, Adam and eve lived without sin until they were tempted which prompted man to use the "sweat of his brow". This could also possibly be an illustration of our purity before temptation.

The council ruled against Nestorius, calling him "the new Judas." This resulted in the official doctrine of Mary worship being implemented in the church. The current beliefs of Mary outlined in the Catechism of the Catholic

Church are as follows:

-She remained a virgin after the birth of Christ (paragraph 510).
-"The liturgical feasts dedicated to the Mother of God and Marian prayer, such as the rosary, are an epitome of the whole Gospel," (par. 971).

-Mary, "...when the course of her earthly life was completed, was taken up body and soul into the glory of heaven..." (par. 974).
-Mary was "Preserved free from all stain of original sin" (par. 966).

Of course none of this being biblical, except the fact that she was a virgin at the time of conception, what difference does it make? God doesn't call the qualified, he qualifies the called.

Other examples of Mother-Son worship in the ancient world that significantly mirrors the Catholic interpretation of Mary and Jesus are as follows:

1. Semiramis and Tammuz (Babylon)
2. Nana and child (Sumeria)
3. Virgin Hertha and child (Ancient German)
4. Disa and Child (Scandinavia)
5. Nutria and Child (Etruscans)
6. Virgo-Patitura and child (Druids)
7. Indrani and child (India)
8. Devaki and Crishna (India)
9. Isi and Iswara (India)
10. Aphrodite and child (Greek)
11. Shingmoo and child (China)
12. Venus and Jupiter (Romans)
13. Isis and Horus (Egyptians)

These former and after religions highlight the established existence of Mother son worship, this pagan tradition was married to Christian doctrine and usually directly related with sun worship. Many of these examples of women and children deities featured a virgin mother.

Catholic Catechism Pg. 252 #969

"Taken up into heaven she (Mary) did not lay aside this saving office but by her manifold intercession continues to bring us the gifts of eternal salvation…"

Catholic Catechism Pg. 125 #494

"Being obedient she (Mary) became the cause of salvation for herself and for the whole human race."

Catholic Catechism Pg. 125 #494

"She (Mary) is inseparably linked with the saving work of her Son."

Extreme Unction (last rights) 526 A.D.

Extreme Unification, or last rights, is a sacrament used to prepare the soul for death. It is used to give strength, solace and health to the soul before death.

The prayer associated with this act is only effective if used by a priest, and it is believed to relieve the person of all venial sins and mortal sins committed in the person's lifetime in order to be pure for heaven. It is considered a mortal sin to refuse anyone last rights.

After the Priest prays over the sick person, he then anoints (makes the Sign of the Cross with the Holy Oil) the person's eyes, ears, nostrils, lips, hands, and feet. He then says "Through this holy anointing, and by His most tender mercy, may the Lord pardon you what sins you have committed by sight, hearing, and speaking ."

The Egyptian book of the dead has numerous pre and post death rituals and rites; most of them are strictly funerary and were used by embalmers. Other

cultures had these rites as well. (1I)

Purgatory 593 A.D.

The bible has no mention of Purgatory, and Jesus didn't mention it either. The reason Purgatory was incorporated into the Churches understanding of the afterlife is strictly for profit. After the passing of a loved one, the family or friends were expected to penance or pay for indulgences to help pardon the soul of the past relative. This endeavor financed Religious wars, building developments, and personal lavish lifestyles.

One of the most commonly quoted verses to support the theory of Purgatory is Matthew 5:26:

Matthew 5:26 Truly I tell you, you will not get out until you have paid the last penny.

However, consider the 24th and 25th verse before this:

Matthew 5:24-26 Leave there your gift before the altar, and go your way; first be reconciled to your brother, and then come and offer your gift. Agree with your adversary quickly, whiles you are in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver you to the judge, and the judge deliver you to the officer, and you be cast into prison. Truly I tell you, you will not get out until you have paid the last penny.

It can clearly be seen that this verse is misused. The Catholics also draw from another book of their bible, that doesn't appear in the Protestant Canon.

2 Maccabees 12:46: "Thus he made atonement for the dead that they might be freed from sin."

It is agreed among Catholics that Purgatory is a "state of existence" rather than an actual separate location.

Purgatory is the state of those who die in God's friendship, assured of their eternal

salvation, but who still have need of purification to enter into the happiness of heaven.

Because of the communion of saints, the faithful who are still pilgrims on earth are able to help the souls in purgatory by offering prayers in suffrage for them, especially the Eucharistic sacrifice. They also help them by almsgiving, indulgences, and works of penance.

Its origins lie in earlier Judaic prayers for the dead, as well as Oriental and Buddhist prayer for the dead where it is believed intercession is needed to help the deceased soul reach a favorable afterlife. Jesus himself never spoke of this.

Even Islam has an intermediate location called the Barzark when babies or young children who are still considered pure wait until judgment day. (2I)

Prayers conducted to Mary (for intercession) 600 A.D.

(See 786 A.D. Worshipping of images and relics 786 Ad)

Sermons performed in Latin 600 A.D.

This is another example of the attempt to separate Laymen and Clergy. Seeing as how many people could barely read and write it is hard to picture these people understanding Latin.

The Church was turning out to be one of the most repressive entities on the Earth at the time, and would only get worse as the centuries progressed.

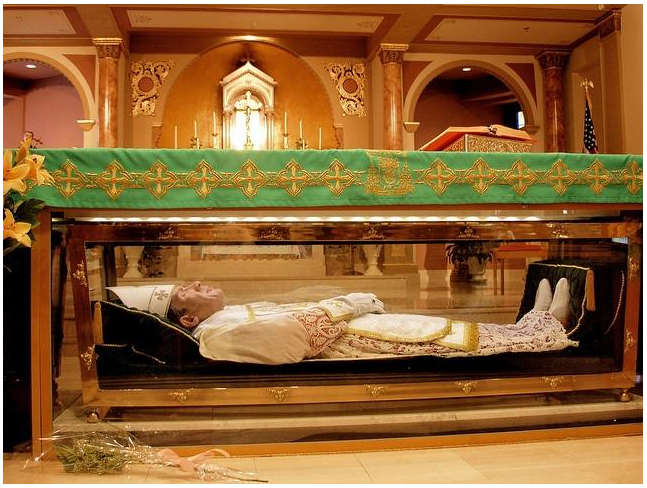
Worshipping of images and relics 786 A.D.

Consider this passage from Exodus 34:13-15

Exodus 34:13-15 "But you shall destroy their altars, break their images, and cut down their groves: For you shall worship no other god: for the LORD, whose name is Jealous, is a jealous God: Lest you make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they go a

whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice to their gods, and one call you, and you eat of his sacrifice"

Images of Jesus, Mary, various Saints are the recipients of Prayer, touching even kissing as a way to clear sins, ask for intercession and reach God. Jesus said he was only one who could intercede to the father for us.

(Right: Catholic Relic, Left: Saint John Neumann, lived 1811-1860),

John 14:6 Jesus answered, "I am the way and the truth and the life. No one comes to the Father except through me.

John 6:44 "No one can come to me unless the Father who sent me draws them, and I will raise them up at the last day"

Use of holy water 850 A.D.

In Sumerian times, water was key in the rituals to the gods of that time. In fact, in every major religion past and present water has either been deified or used in specific rituals.

Hindu: In Hinduism it is believed to have physically healing and spiritually cleansing powers. The Ganges River is the most holy to them, and millions of pilgrims make their way to its shores for those purposes.

Islam: In Islamic tradition, water is believed to cleanse and purify the body and spirit. In order

to approach Allah in prayer, Muslims must be pure and many utilize water for this cleansing process.

Judaism: In Judaic belief, water is essential to maintain a state of ritual purity. Water is used in the ritual cleansing of converts, known as a Mikveh. The Mikveh was performed in ancient times in order to enter the temple.

Water has been sacred to many other cultures and religions as well, the point I make here is that the Churches adaptation of Holy water is heretical.

In order for the water to become holy, it must be blessed by the Pope, or member of the clergy. This was never implemented by Christ, and further shows the effort of the Church to elevate the clergy above laymen and include another unnecessary ritual to control the people.

Canonization of saints (prayer) 995 A.D.

(See Prayer and worship to the saints enacted in 375)

Praying the Rosary (1090) A.D.

Transubstantiation (1215) A.D.

The Theology of Transubstantiation is that in the Eucharist, the substance of the Bread and Wine used in the sacrament literally changes into the Body and Blood of Christ as in the last supper. This is one of the far our beliefs of Catholics, and is by far not a universal concept in Christianity.

Although almost every sect and branch of the Church includes a ritual for Passover, but Passover in and of itself existed before the last supper of Christ. Consider this excerpt from The Book of Going Forth by Day in the Egyptian book of the dead

"*Hail, O ye who give cakes and ale to perfect souls in the House of Osiris, give ye cakes and ale twice each day (in the morning and in the evening) to the soul of the Osiris Ani, whose word is true before the gods, the Lords of Abydos, and whose word is true with you.*"

It is sincerely interesting how so much of Christian teaching, ritual and doctrine originates from early ancient Egyptian practice. (3I)

Bible is forbidden to laymen (1229 A.D.)

Possibly the greatest atrocity by the church is the attempt to suppress knowledge of the people. By declaring common men "couldn't understand" the teachings of Christ should have disbanded the church entirely at point, the heresy and hypocrisy ran and runs rampant in the church still.

In 1199 Pope Innocent III stated "to be reproved are those who translate into French the Gospels, the letters of Paul, the Psalter, etc. They are moved by a certain love of Scripture in order to explain them clandestinely and to preach them to one another. The mysteries of the faith are not to explained rashly to anyone. Usually in fact, they cannot be understood by everyone but only by those who are qualified to understand them with informed intelligence. The depth of the divine Scriptures is such that not only the illiterate and uninitiated have difficulty understanding them, but also the educated and the gifted (Denzinger-Schönmetzer, Enchiridion Symbolorum 770-771)

The Council of Toulouse in 1229 A.D. ruled these three canons:

Canon 1: We appoint, therefore, that the archbishops and bishops shall swear in one priest, and two or three laymen of good report, or more if they think fit, in every parish, both in and out of cities, who shall diligently, faithfully, and frequently seek out the heretics in those parishes, by searching all houses and subterranean chambers which lie under suspicion. And looking out for appendages or outbuildings, in the roofs themselves, or any other kind of hiding places, all which we direct to be destroyed.
Canon 6: Directs that the house in which any heretic shall be found shall be destroyed.
Canon 14: We prohibit also that the laity should be permitted to have the books of the Old or New Testament; unless anyone from motive of devotion should wish to have the Psalter or the Breviary for divine offices or the hours of the blessed Virgin; but we most strictly forbid their having any translation of these books.

Complete lunacy. Jesus didn't speak to the Pharisees or the Holy men of his day; he argued with them AND in his childhood lectured them. God meant for his word to reach all ears.

Hail Mary (1508 A.D.)

Infallibility of the pope(1870 A.D.)

How can anyone but Christ be infallible? Herein lies the problem with the church, they take the credit for Christ instead of giving him the credit and the glory. Every pastor claims "they are just sinners" and "Only God is perfect", and then they proceed to speak as if they are perfect or they ask for money.

The church is broken, and has been broken since its origins. The sooner we realize this and get back to the basics of what Jesus wanted, the sooner we will truly be doing his work.

The most insidious lie known is the twisting of religious words into the speaker's directive. This happens everywhere, in every tongue, in every corner of the world. We can tell that religion is pure when we ourselves no longer hurt or judge anyone, and in turn give up this superficial world and all it encompasses.

For what does it mean for a man who gains the whole world, yet loses his soul?

Conclusion: 1.4

What can be clearly seen is that if Christ was alive during the changes man made to his church, he would not be pleased. Christ wanted us to be more than previous traditions and superstitions; he came to free us from the bonds that had bound us prior to his coming.

But true to human nature, man had to step in and corrupt the purity. Forming it into a method of control, and diluting it so as to profit him financially.

This incorporation of Paganism caused the atrocities of the church I outline in the next chapter. From the churche's origin it has been corrupted, which caused corrupt actions that took millions of innocent lives. If the Church was pure as Christ intended, it would only bear pure fruit.

Yes we are only human, but that doesn't excuse murder, rape and profiteering. Nowhere in the Bible does it say salvation is by faith alone.

James 2:26 - "*As the body without the spirit is dead, so faith without deeds is dead.*"

The protestant belief that all we must do is trust in Jesus is false, for if we do not prove our faith by action then we do not truly believe in Jesus or have faith.



9. Atrocities of the church



After the corrupt edicts and councils, you'd think people would stand up and protest or fight...well some did. This chapter is dedicated to those who did, and the innocent victims killed in the name of God. Of course God didn't kill them, but his "representatives" did.

I'd like to start this chapter out with a personal reflection. The foremost book I refer to in times of trouble, when I want to learn or when I want to engage in speculative prophecy is the bible. I was raised Christian, went to church every Sunday and even had Christian cable, the Christian and catholic worldview is something I understand very well.

I also have seen the negative hypocritical side, and it has caused me to re-examine not the doctrine, but the people teaching the doctrine. A lot of bad things happened to me personally at the hands of those who professed God and divine knowledge; as a result for the most part of my teenage life I rejected the Church and became a troubled teen.

I've long wondered why. Aside from my personal experience, what shocked me is the realization that MILLIONS of others, in my corner of the world and elsewhere, were experiencing the same things or worse.

How can the body of Christ commit such atrocities? It can't. It is not possible,

then how do these acts occur? Obviously Jesus can't be blamed...but the "imperfect "beings who worship him could. This is the reason that evil is allowed to exist, the theory that God works through imperfect people. Yes we are sinful, but Christ commands us to *test* our teachers, to *not* blindly follow without questioning and testing.

Jude 1:4 - For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ. (1B)

1 John 4:1-6 - Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world. (1B)

2 Peter 2:1-3 - But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction. (1B)

Many Christians are not discerning when it comes to their leaders, and is completely taken aback when a scandal emerges into the public light.

These wolves in sheep's clothing exist in an organization manipulated by time, time is the facilitator of all evil, and even the highest purity is tainted by the slow erosion of time. The greatest evil is never brash or brazen; rather, calculating, it erodes the faith of the pious over generations.

But back to the main point, how can God be part of a religion that systematically hurts as well as helps? A religion that arguably has 6 main offshoots {Protestantism, Catholicism, Judaism, Orthodox, Anglican and Coptic} all are different interpretations of "God's word", this alone should show us that the way God is worshipped, taught and spoke of is wrong. Sinful men cannot lead other sinful men, so why is it being done? It is being done because these men brainwash us.

These attributes of the church set the stage for atrocities. A church not completely under control of Jesus leads to false teachers taking the helm and leading it into a maelstrom of human grievances. It bothers me that someone would kill in my saviors name; it bothers me that the church hates instead of helps, and that we gather in a building to worship instead of worshipping by our

actions. Jesus didn't gather the apostles in a crowded room talking about how to worship, he took *action* daily.

It is crucial to understand the original Catholic Church, in order to understand the current Protestant, Catholic and Orthodox division. As the Protestant movement wasn't a complete revival. It carried over the evils, good, tradition and manmade doctrine. The 95 thesis were not infallible, and failed in certain aspects.

Of course no one died by Jesus hand, which should tell us something important about the acts of men.

Jesus in fact told us to *"Love your enemies, and pray for those who persecute you"*{Matthew 5:44} not "Lets convert the indigenous population of conquered countries or kill them".

Why don't Christians see this hypocrisy? They wonder why we are persecuted, why people don't like them and why our children are drifting away from the church. Many brush it off as rebellion, but ask yourself instead: "Where has the church failed the youth?" I personally can offer up a lot of answers from my life. These answers range from Favoritism, condescending "counseling", guilt and hypocrisy to sexual perversion, addiction and false teaching. The blame must be placed on the offender, the Church itself for allowing such moral delusions to happen.

Its time to change the structure of the Church before the whole world disregards the church due to *mans* sin. Christ never intended the structure and division present today, simply read the atrocities committed since Christ's death.

0-400 A.D.

A tumultuous time in the church peaked in 315 Anno Domini. After centuries of persecution, Emperor Constantine declared himself "the protector of Christianity". As his pen stroked the edict of Milan in 313 along with Licinius, he officially ended the persecution of Christians. The resulting Catholic Church was erected slowly over centuries; council after council determined the catholic churches doctrine. The product of the manipulation of man then passed to the protestant churches.

Soon however Licinius ,an open pagan, started to persecute Christians. A war broke out between the two, and Constantine emerged the victor at Adrianople in 324. After a series of other brutally vicious battles emerged the sole master of the Roman Empire, Flavius Valerius Aurelius Constantinus Augustus.

The result was the gradual institution of a marrying of Christian doctrine and Pagan practice. Once the oppressor, the tables turned on the Pagans. Pagans and Pagan temples alike were destroyed, Mark of Arethusa and Cyrill of Heliopolis were famous "temple destroyers." People such as the later Emperor Theodosius also destroyed the library in Alexandria, and were brutal to pagans and Arian believers. It is rumored, but not verified, that he killed children for playing with broken idols to make an example out of them.

Eventually pagan practice was banned by 341 A.D., and idol worship was punished by death in 356 A.D. Constantine's laws were sharply followed by Emperor Theodosius.

What is particularly amusing is the fact that some temples weren't destroyed, but in fact converted to Christian sites. Carnac in France is a good example of this, once the most extensive Neolithic Menhir collections in the world it has been dedicated exclusively to Saint Michael. In Greece, the Hellenic period city Aphrodisias which was centered on Aphrodite was renamed "Stauropolis" in honor of Christ. Meaning "city of the cross", some original temples were left and converted to the Christian faith.

It's hard to say how many died during this period, but it is speculated millions lost their lives on both sides, and the resulting church wasn't close to what Jesus had intended. The last chapter was a good list of Pagan influence on the Church that contributed to its atrocities.

Even more atrocities have occurred on the smaller level; these incidents recorded are among the most widely known. Although historical fact, many Christians and Catholics aren't aware of these atrocities or don't consider it important. This makes them just as guilty as those who committed such acts, because they allow such acts to continue in different ways by not stopping the acts. **(2I) (2B)**

500-1500 A.D.

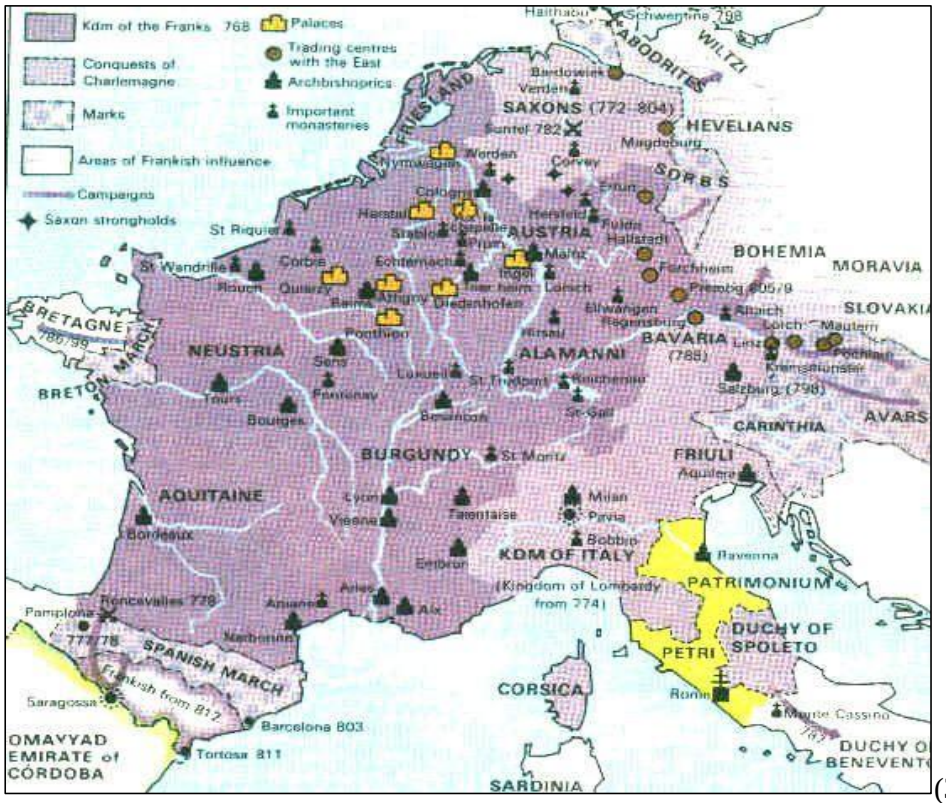
Holy roman Emperor Charlemagne not only had concubines, but he is one of the most infamous "champions for Christ" that was influential in spreading Christianity.

He also had a habit of killing those who wouldn't convert.

During the course of a 33 year war with the Saxons, in 782 A.D. he had 4-5 thousand Saxons who were unwilling to convert to Christianity beheaded.

On another location, he displaced 10,000 people between Gaul and Germany in an attempt to quell the constant rebellion of the Saxons. They were notorious for agreeing to submit, then doing an about face in defiance.

For 47 years he waged wars against the Huns, Saxons, Moorish Muslims of Spain, Lombards in Italy, Bavaria, Hungarian Avarians and the Slavic peoples. The exact number of those killed in the name of Christ by Charlemagne is unknown, projected to be in the 100s of thousands that was a direct result, either of his people or conquered people, during his campaigns.


Kdm of the Franks 768
Conquests of Charlemagne
Marks
Areas of Frankish influence
Campaigns
Saxon strongholds
Palaces
Trading centres with the East
Archbishoprics
Important monasteries
SAXONS (772-804)
HEVELIANS
SORBS
AUSTRIA
BOHEMIA
MORAVIA
SLOVAKIA
BAVARIA (788)
ALAMANNI
NEUSTRIA
BRETAGNE
BRETON MARCH
BURGUNDY
AQUITAINE
CARINTHIA
AVARS
FRIULI
KDM OF ITALY
(Kingdom of Lombardy from 774)
PATRIMONIUM PETRI
DUCHY OF SPOLETO
CORSICA
SARDINIA
SPANISH MARCH
OMAYYAD EMIRATE of CÓRDOBA
WILTZI
LABODRITES
FRIESLAND
BRETAGNE
Roncevalles 778
Barcelona 803
Tortosa 811
Saragossa
Pamplona
Narbonne
Arles
Aix
Lyon
Vienne
Milan
Pavia
Bobbio
Ravenna
Rome
Monte Cassino
Aquileia
Salzburg (798)
Regensburg
Ellwangen
Fulda
Hersfeld
Corvey
Magdeburg
Verden
Worms
Cologne
Aachen
Mainz
Lorsch
Tours
Bourges
Sens
Poitiers
Quierzy
Corbie
St Riquier
St Wandrille
Rouen
Paris
Orléans
Soissons
Reims
Metz
Trier
Utrecht
Nijmegen
Xanten 782
Paderborn
Frankfurt
Ingelheim
Diedenhofen
Compiègne
Quierzy
Thionville
Prüm
Hersfeld
Fritzlar
Hallstadt
Forchheim
Lorsch
Ellwangen
Regensburg
Passau
Linz
Lorch
Mautern
Pochlarn
Kremsmünster
Salzburg
St-Gall
St Maurice
Besançon
Poitiers
Tours
Bourges
Sens
Orléans
Paris
Rouen
St Wandrille
Corbie
St Riquier
Quierzy
Compiègne
Soissons
Reims
Metz
Trier
Utrecht
Nijmegen
Xanten
Verden
Magdeburg
Corvey
Paderborn
Frankfurt
Ingelheim
Diedenhofen
Prüm
Hersfeld
Fritzlar
Fulda

Crusades (1095-1291)

Another abomination on the face of mankind is one of the darkest hours of mankind's clock, the crusades.

Most Christians to this day, as well as Muslims, claim that their side was the righteous side in the ghastly wars. What neither side is willing to admit are the multitude of atrocities both sides committed against each other *and* innocent people. Christians killed Christians, Muslims killed Muslims, and there was no end to the bloodshed. Unfortunately, wars in the Middle East haven't ceased, yet they have shifted from "spiritual gain" to financial gain.

First crusade:

The first crusade was commanded by Pope Urban II in 1095. Also known as Peter the hermit, he marched towards Constantinople. In 1096 he besieged Belgrade, slaughtered hundreds of thousands of INNOCENT Christians leading to one of the largest records of slaughtering in human history.

He accomplished his goal of conquering Constantinople, but not before slaughtering more than 50,000 people of that city. The next target in his crosshairs was Jerusalem; however the Muslims launched a preemptive strike that left him besieged in Antioch in 1098. At the end of the siege, he was beheaded despite his holy rhetoric convincing his men they could survive.

It is as if he can still be heard shouting from the bastions "God wills us the victor", "Any man who lays claim otherwise is guilty of heresy." However, his untimely traumatic outcome seems to echo the prediction of Jesus that "whoever lives by the sword will die by the sword".

In vengeance, his son Theodoric besieged the city of Jerusalem slaughtering 150-200,000 innocent people, more than 60,000 victims (Jewish, Muslim, men, women, children). In the words of one witness: "there [in front of Solomon's temple] was such a carnage that our people were wading ankle-deep in the blood of our foes", and after that "happily and crying for joy our people marched to our Savior's tomb, to honor it and to pay off our debt of gratitude".

The Archbishop of Tyre, eye-witness, wrote: "*It was impossible to look upon the*

vast numbers of the slain without horror; everywhere lay fragments of human bodies, and the very ground was covered with the blood of the slain. It was not alone the spectacle of headless bodies and mutilated limbs strewn in all directions that roused the horror of all who looked upon them. Still more dreadful was it to gaze upon the victors themselves, dripping with blood from head to foot, an ominous sight which brought terror to all who met them. It is reported that within the Temple enclosure alone about ten thousand infidels perished."

Despite the loss of life, pope Urban was also said to have imposed a tax of one denarius per household for the papacy, not only did he devalue human life he was a greedy man as well. There is always a fortune to be made in war, and there is always a price the innocent pay. The price was over 1 million deaths of innocent life during the first crusade alone between Pope Urban and his son, yet they made a pretty penny from Penance and Taxation.

This was done in the name of Jesus Christ, the man who told us to love our enemies, to pray for those who treat us badly, to bless those who curse us. If this doesn't bring a tear to your eye and anger in your heart, there is something wrong.

Matthew 5:43-44 - You have heard that it has been said, You shall love your neighbor, and hate your enemy. But I say to you, love your enemies and bless the one who curses you, and do what is beautiful to the one who hates you, and pray over those who take you by force and persecute you.

The Second Crusade:

The second crusade was started in 1145 due to the fall of the county of Edessa. In between the 2nd and 3rd crusades several knight orders were founded. The Hospitallers, Templars, and in the 3rd was the Teutonic knights.

Like the first crusade, the futility of this crusade was apparent. Penances were collected, another wild speaker St. Bernard traveled across Europe gathering knights to his cause. Barons, knights and peasants joined his ranks.

Tens of thousands left Europe for Asia Minor and the Middle East, only a few thousand returned. The people they killed was said to have numbered in the tens of thousands and included innocent people of all faiths, as well as pagans and Muslims.

The Third Crusade:

The third crusade was a result of Saladin retaking Jerusalem on October 19 1187. The Muslims were fighting within themselves, but Saladin created a unified state and marched on Jerusalem. Upon hearing of the siege, Pope Urban III died of a heart attack. His successor Pope Gregory VIII issued the Audita Tremendi heralding the duty of all Christians to embark upon the new great crusade.

They took Cyprus from the Byzantines, Acre, Arsuff, Jaffa but couldn't siege Jerusalem. A treaty was signed between Christians and Muslims, Christian pilgrims could still visit the site but the town was under Muslim control.

The Fourth Crusade:

The fourth crusade ended in the establishment of more crusader states and the sacking of Constantinople.

This crusade was intended to conquer Jerusalem who was currently under Muslim control. The invasion was supposed to be routed through Egypt, but in a decisive turn of events the crusaders betrayed their Eastern Orthodox brothers at Constantinople. This was seen as one of the final acts in the great schism of the Catholic and Orthodox churches, and throughout Byzantine lands Crusader states were erected.

At this time, all of Europe was engulfed in its own native struggles. England and France were actively at war, Germanic states were struggling against the papacy, as well as other areas refused the initial papal Bull Post Miserabile created by Pope Innocent III. Finally in 1199 a crusading army was compiled, and the crusade was slated for departure on 1202.

For political, papal and personal reasons the Crusade was diverted to Constantinople in 1203. One year later, April 13th 1204 the city fell completely to the Crusaders. The Byzantines put up a substantial defense but were overrun eventually, and the city was subject to three days of volatile and destructive sacking. During this time, the magnificent Library of Constantinople was destroyed; the temples and monasteries were looted.

Insurrections in unconquered states of the Byzantine areas overthrew the Crusader oppressors. It was estimated only 10 percent of the knights and men at

arms reached the Holy land to provide the intended support.

The Children's Crusade:

The Children's crusade was possibly the worst of them all, because of the nature of its fighter. Called the children's crusade; There were actually two documented large children's crusades.

One was led by a twelve year old child, Stephen of Cloyes who was a French peasant. Stephen had become convinced that Jesus Christ had commanded him to head a crusade to the holy land to recapture the Holy Sepulchre.

This young peasant ignited a fire in his followers. They became frenzied and there were different theories for these fiery speakers' origins. Some said it must be the Holy Spirit, others believed he was possessed. Young boys and girls, most under the age of 15, rallied to his cause.

Many of these children claimed to be blessed by God or believed they were miracle workers. Over 30,000 answered his call. Stephan was rumored to have performed miracles when he went to St. Denis. He also preached at nearby abbeys and locations, some were impressed by Phillip the II implored the people to return home.

By the time they reached Marseilles they were begging for food to survive. Many returned home, others were enslaved or died. A futile, pointless attempt by what Jesus believed to be the most precious to the kingdom of heaven, children.

The second was led by Nicholas, shepherd from the Rhineland in Germany who like the other organizers of the crusades carried with him a captivating, powerful way of speaking. His target audience was primarily boys and girls under the age of 18, but also many women and men. He gathered a moderate force of around 50,000.

Rather than using force against the Saracens, he believed that the Muslim army and nations could be defeated by converting them to Christianity. His

disciples went city to city in Germany, preaching and gathering support for the upcoming crusade.

Once the ranks had been filled, the crusaders split into two groups marching across the Alps. During the march two thirds died, which prompted many to return home. They expected to take a ship to the holy land, but when around 6-7,000 arrived in Genoa's harbor there was no ship. They then expected the sea to part, as in Moses day, but when no such event occurred many became disheartened.

Some accused Nicholas of betrayal; others still believed God would reward their diligence for waiting. The Genoese authorities were impressed by the belief of the remaining crusaders and offered them citizenship for those who wished to stay, and many accepted this offer.

However, Nicholas refused to accept that his "ordainment" was a fraud, firmly believing he was still under Gods divine influence he traveled to the Papal States with a small band of firm believers. When they counseled with Pope Innocent III, he requested they return to their homes.

Nicholas didn't survive the second Alps crossing, his father was executed as well by angry members of the family lost in the failed crusade. To further shame the movement, the Pope Innocent III was quoted as saying "These children put us to shame; while we sleep they rush to recover the Holy Land."

By the end of this time the crusades were starting to become much less appealing, people began to notice that after the dust settled, the power of these superstitious fanatics started to Wane.

There were over 15 other crusades (the exact number isn't known), that were all ordered by a Pope, or led by a fanatical individual who was convinced God spoke to him, ordering him to enlist souls for the purpose of "protecting" holy sites, recovering sacred artifacts, crushing heretics or securing land for the church . . . neither of those reasons seems ordained by God.
(4.B) (4I) (4I2)

Heretics:

During the Catholic Churches height in power, it sought to eradicate any voices who spoke out against the blatant attacks against its dominance.

The most popular method of execution was being burned at the stake, followed closely by hanging. Excommunication was also utilized, but most of the time examples were to be made on purpose.

This is a list of some of the widely known heretics punished or killed, although there are tens of thousands who were Killed, Tortured or Excommunicated by the Catholic church for not sharing the same worldview or speaking out against corruption.

Ramihrdus of Cambrai: Didn't accept communion because he believed the priesthood was corrupt. He was burned at the stake for this "Heresy".

Pierre De Bruys: Was hung for not agreeing with Infant baptism and prayers to the dead (both pagan practices) among a couple of other transgressions he believed were against the teaching of Christ.

Fra Dolcino: Dolcino was first accused of stealing from another priest, so he fled and joined a group of Apostolics in Trento. He laid the framework for Socialism and the French revolution. Finally executed by the inquisition, he and his wife were captured, castrated and torn to pieces limb by limb. Afterward the pieces were burned by the executioner. Fifteen years later (in 1322), approximately thirty of Dolcino's disciples were burned alive in the marketplace at Padua. Marguerite Porete: The author of the book "The mirror of simple souls", she was burned at the stake for not removing the book from circulation or recant her heretic views. Her free spirit movement was later deemed heretical as well.

Botulf Botulfsson: Burned at the stake for not accepting that communion was the literal body and blood of Christ.

John Badby: Killed for not believing the blood and the wine changed into the body and blood of Christ. He stated "if every host consecrated at the altar were the Lord's body, then there be 20,000 Gods in England." So he was subsequently burned at the stake.

John Hus: Credited as the first reformer of the church, Hus was a philosopher and a teacher at the Charles University at Prague. He openly condemned the crusades and indulgences, these "heresies" along with others led to his burning at the stake. He was asked to recant tied to the pyre he was quoted as saying "God is my witness that the things charged against me I never preached. In the same truth of the Gospel which I have written, taught, and preached, drawing upon the sayings and positions of the holy doctors, I am ready to die today."

Jerome of Prague: Burned at the stake for heresy at the council of Constance, he was a follower of John Hus.

Joan of Arc: Burned at the stake for heresy.

Pavel Kravař: Burned at the stake for spreading the "heretical" ideas of Jon Huss and Jon Wycliffe.

Girolamo Savonarola: Declared a heretic for denouncing clerical corruption, despotic rule and the exploitation of the poor. He was hung

Jean Vallière: Burned at the stake for supporting martin Luther's teachings.

Jörg vom Haus Jacob: Burned at the stake for Anabaptism. Anabaptists required that baptismal candidates be able to make their own confessions of faith and so rejected baptism of infants.

Richard Bayfield: Imprisoned, tortured and burned at the stake for circulating the New Testament, martin luthers works and other protestants works.

James Bainham: was burned as a heretic

John Frith: Killed for preaching religions toleration.

William Tyndale: Most noted for translating the bible in English, he was hung and then burned.

John Bradford: Burned at the stake

The last "Heretic" I am writing about is especially important to me.




His name was Giordano Bruno. He was an Italian Dominican friar; his achievements were Mathematics, Philosophy, and Astronomy among other monumental achievements. His central theory was that the sun was a star (complete obvious lunacy . . .) and that extraterrestrial life existed in multiple locations throughout the universe. He was believed to be influenced by Renaissance Hermeticism.

Executed by being burned at the stake, this man seems to stand for everything I do; Religious tolerance, a modern ACCURATE view of the cosmos, and the probability of extra terrestrial life in any form.

He was born Filippo Bruno in Naples in 1548. The son of a soldier, he entered the Dominican order at the age of 17. He later went to England, lectured at oxford, and was a member of the Hermetic circle there. During his English stay he completed His most important works, the "Italian Dialogues". Very contemporary in essence many of his works caused offense; he also supported Copernicus theory that the earth revolved around the sun which people made fun of him for.



ALB. Quid credis ipſum ſibi velle per hoc ænigma? BORISTA. Dicam vt poſſum. Habeas ab inuicem ſepoſita ſubiecta quatuor & viginti, quæ vniuerſa non adiaceant, non inhæreant, non contingant. Sed libera, & ſolitaria vel ſituentur vel ſituata intelligantur.

After the French embassy was attacked, he returned to France in 1585. His written 120 theses against Aristotelian natural science and his works against the mathematician Fabrizio Mordenteturned many against him, he then left for Germany.

In Germany, he didn't get a teaching position at Marbug. He did however land a teacher position at Wittenberg during which period he lectured on Aristotle.

After further hostility and the excommunication by the Lutherans at Prague, he still managed to compile a massive list of other works including De Magia (On Magic), Theses De Magia (Theses On Magic), De Vinculis In Genere (A General Account of Bonding) and other taboo subjects of the time. He returned to Italy shortly after in 1591.

Bruno was arrested on May 22 1592 by the Venetian inquisition. He was charged with heresy and blasphemy and sent him to Rome where he was imprisoned in the Tower of Nona for a long period of time.

The charges he faced are as follows:

- Dealing in magics and divination.
- Claiming the existence of a plurality of worlds and their eternity
- Believing in metempsychosis and in the transmigration of the human soul
- Having opinions contrary to the Catholic faith pertaining to Jesus as Christ
- Having contrary to the Catholic faith regarding the virginity of Mary, mother of Jesus
- Having opinions contrary to the Catholic faith about both Transubstantiation and Mass
- Holding opinions contrary to the Catholic faith and speaking against it and its ministers
- Holding opinions contrary to the Catholic faith about the Trinity, divinity of Christ, and Incarnation
- Holding opinions contrary to the Catholic faith pertaining to Jesus as Christ

He was ultimately burned at the stake and his ashes were dumped into the Tiber River. A marvelous mind met a death fit for a pedophile, or a murderer. He wasn't foolproof, and he made errors, but at least he sought to unchain the human race. This was a step forward in the history of humanity.

Yet he was burned at the stake. Why was this done?

Inquisition

The inquisition was a strikingly dark time in the dark ages of the world. The inquisition began in the 12th century, but its ruthlessness extended to the 18th century. A stain on the face of the church that it tries to sweep under the rug, that Jesus himself would be repulsed at.



The first Inquisition officially began in 1252, the Roman Catholic Church appointed several institutions to arrest, try and convict heretics that went against canon law. It focused on repressing what the church deemed to be cults, heretics, philosophers, scientists and astronomers. Historically, the only people placed on trial were member of the catholic church/Christian faith; it tended to exclude Jews Muslims or other religions.

The end result was the defendant recanting, and their life being spared. Punishments ranged from the painless excommunication, to the very painful burning at the stake, lynching, crushing or endless other means of torture in order to get a confession from the accused soul.

Pope Innocents IV Papal Bull "Ad Extirpanda" was promulgated in 1252. It provided the legality of these proceedings; it also authorized the use of torture by the inquisition in order to extract a confession. There were rules of course; actions like this couldn't be done at the drop of a hat. There were 3 conditions:

1. The torture must not cause the loss of life or limb
2. The inquisitor was certain the allegations were true
3. The torture was only used once

Opposed to the catholic church, and the target of the inquisition, were the Cathars, Waldensians and other Heretical groups. These groups were Protestants, Heretics, Muslims, Jews, Witches, "Sodomites" and Freemasons.

Spanish Inquisition:

Directly after these early inquisitions emerged the Spanish Inquisition. Its purpose, although similar, was directed to Cryptojudaism. Cryptojudaism was secret adherence to Judiasm while professing another faith. This "problem" was appealed to Pope Sixtus IV by the Catholic monarchs Ferdinand and Isabella, and in 1478 the Pope enacted the Papal bull Exigit Sinceras Devotionis Affectus. Jews had to either convert or leave Castile.

 .

There were 8 tribunals established in Castille:

1482 In Seville/Cordoba
1485 In Toledo/Llerena
1488 In Valladolid/Murcia
1489 In Cuenca
1505 In Las Palmas
1512 In Logrono
1526 In Granada
1574 In Santiago de Compostela

Another smaller group that faced persecution was Moriscos who were forced Muslim converts. The Iberian Peninsula was originally a contested battleground for Muslim Moors who invaded earlier in 711 and the wars that ensued saw that by 1,000 A.D. 5 million of Iberia's 7 million people were Muslim.

The first step of accusation was called the Edict of grace. It gave the "guilty" a period of time (usually 30 days) to relieve their consciences (soon replaced b the edicts of faith that left out the grace period). If they presented themselves within the grace period they were offered reconciliation to God and the church without severe punishment. The people who came forward were "encouraged: to turn others in as well. The primary form of conviction during the inquisition was due to informants.

If no one came forward, the Accusations were made. The Qualifiers then determined if the accused were heretics, and then dictated the Detention of said persons. The person was then stripped of their possessions to pay for the court proceedings and "Housing". It wasn't uncommon for the prisoners to wait years before learning why they were imprisoned.

The next stage was the trial itself. Testimony was heard from the defendant and accuser, and the defendant was assigned a counselor. The defendant was "encouraged" to tell the truth, either finding Abonos (to find favorable witness, or substantial evidence) or Tachas (demonstrating the witness was not trustworthy.)

If the defendant failed to be acquitted, he was tortured to extract a confession. Suspending the accused by his wrists tied behind his back was a common method called Garrucha, which commonly led to painful sprains or dislocation. Water boarding was commonly used as well as drawing blood was typically forbidden.

The first ritual of public penance of condemned (auto-da-fe) was February 6th 1481 where six people were burned at the stake. The typical target was Crypto Jews, who were physically tortured until they confessed. They either recanted and were let go, or executed. It is noted as well, many of the re-canters who confessed and did penance, "relapsed" and were subsequently burned at the stake. The Inquisition was predominant from 1480-1530, but managed to survive into 1834.

Modern scholars estimate that between 50-90,000 people chose to leave the Iberian Peninsula, the number of dead is much harder to determine, rumored to reach over 2000 between 1490 and 1530.

Perhaps an equal travesty to the loss of human life was the censorship of books. Typically targeted was Translations of the bible in the vernacular, the common language of people. The first index of prohibited works was penned in 1551; following Indexes were published in 1559, 1583, 1612, 1632, and 1640.

From 1560-1700 there were 49,092 trials registered in the archive of the Suprema. The charges include:

Jews (5,007)
Muslims (11,311)
Luterans(3,499)
Alumbrados(149) (Perfectibilist)
Superstitions (3,750)
Heretics (14,319)
offences against the Holy Office of the Inquisition (3,954)

Portuguese Inquisition:

The Portuguese Inquisition started in 1536. Requested by the King Joao III, it targeted Jews that left persecution in Spain. It targeted both Jews and Jewish Christians. Later in 1560, Hindus and Muslims were targeted as well. Between 1540 and 1794, the courts in Lisbon, Porto, Coimbra and Évora executions resulted in the burning of 1,175 persons, the burning of another 633 in effigy, and the penancing of 29,590.

Countless others were tortured or imprisoned over "suspicion" or due to corruption.

Roman Inquisition:

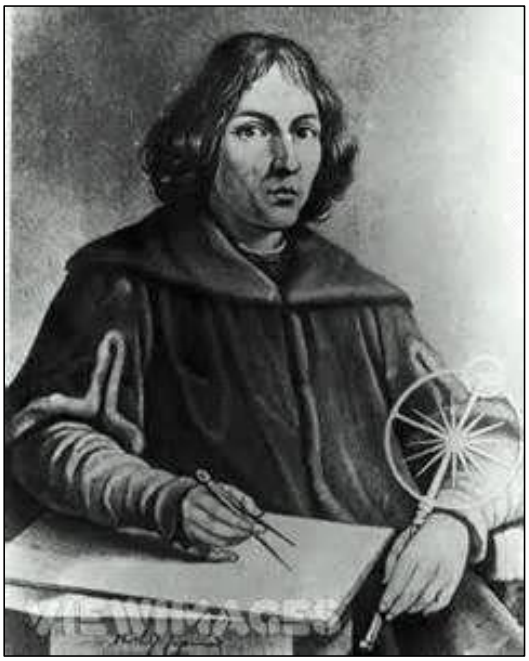
One of the more notable Inquisitions is the Roman Inquisition due to its high profile names tried during its existence.

Pope Sixtus V established 15 congregations to deal with heresies, the originally created Supreme Sacred Congregation of the Roman and universal Inquisition later became the Congregation for the doctrine of the faith, this organization is still in existence today.

It was originally designed to stop the spread of Protestantism in Italy, and tried such famous individuals as Copernicus, Galileo, Giordano Bruno, Franciscus Patricius, and Tammaso Campanella.



Nicolaus Copernicus was arrested and tried for believing the ridiculous notion that the sun was set in place and that the earth orbits around it . . . which we all know is bologna (sarcasm of course.) He was judged "a foolish philosopher" and his books were placed in the index of forbidden books. The idiocy of the Catholic church can be noticed here.



Galileo Galilei subscribed to the heliocentric theory that the earth and celestial planets revolved around the sun. He was found "vehemently suspected of heresy" and his book "Dialogue concerning the two chief world systems" was placed on the Index of forbidden books. He was sentenced to house arrest and

died thereafter.



Tammaso Campanella was tortured over 7 times and Imprisoned for 27 years before his release, prior to his conviction he studied philosophy and theology, he was also a prominent astrologer.

Italian historian Andrea Del Col calculated a total number of cases to number between 51,000 - 75,000 in Italy after 1542, around 1,250 resulted in a death.

Native Peoples

Before the Europeans beached their boats on the sands of the Americas and killed millions in the name of Christ, around 12,000 B.c. a land bridge existed between Asia and North America.

Disease

Aside from the cruelty of Explorers, Profiteers and Conquistadors was the deadlier aspect of disease. What is known is that Europeans believed the disappearance of the natives was Gods "divine Plan" to pave the road for a new Christian civilization . . . when in reality the first disease was noted after the arrival of Columbus, and peaked when the European and African peoples first arrived on the shores of America. Smallpox, Influenza, the Black plague, Cholera, Malaria, Consumption, mumps, yellow fever, whooping cough and measles were a bane to the natives who have previously had no known exposure to such

superbugs.

Before records were kept, the disease spread like an apocalypse through the native populations, the listed diseases were deadly enough to Europeans, who had built up a better defense and knew primitive treatments, verses the never before exposed peoples of the Americas. Many settlers were surprised how few natives there were, when in reality man had died off years or decades before their settlement.

It was equated to be more damaging then the bubonic plague in Europe and Asia that killed off a 3rd of the population. A general consensus is that 70 percent of deaths of people affected were killed, as high as 90 percent in certain areas. Called "the Columbian exchange", the population of Natives reeled and such a die off is regarded as of the greatest genocides in human history.

Luckily after the initial strike of disease, immunity was gradually built up. Just like typical sickness or disease, it burned wild then died out. The mentioned diseases affected both natives and settlers alike for centuries, but now such diseases are under control.

There are rumors that have suggested that disease was used to depopulate the natives, but like most information regarding the lethal effects of the diseases themselves, the true answer to this question remains lost to time.

Christopher Columbus

It's hard to determine the exact date that contact was first made between North American and or southern American natives and Europeans.

It used to be taught that Christopher Columbus first encountered them while searching for a way to the Indies. He of course didn't find the Indies, he found a new world. The Vikings, under Leif Ericson, are now known to have been first to make landfall and establish possible settlements on the United States mainland around the Newfoundland area.

Experts place the total population of Natives in the United States and Canada at 10.5-12.5 million before any European encounters. The Native population in Mexico alone was believed to have topped 30 million, and the Number in South America was placed differently by various scholars, ranging anywhere from 8-18 million. There of course is no definite way to determine the total number of Natives pre 15th century, and the exact number does not matter. What matters are the atrocities committed.

Columbus in 1492 encountered the Arawak natives, he described them as Hospitable, Smart and kind . . . .he also described them as Savages, artless and timid. He then proceeded to kill 125,000 which was almost half of the population in the first year alone. These "savages" were killed in brutal ways and even worse than the torture was the sexual slavery of young girls. Columbus noted the potential, and desire, his and other men had for young girls "aged nine to ten" for sexual pleasure and exploitation.

"Columbus took the title 'Admiral of the Ocean Sea' and proceeded to unleash a reign of terror unlike anything seen before or since. When he was finished, eight million Arawaks -- virtually the entire native population of Hispaniola -- had been exterminated by torture, murder, forced labor, starvation, disease and despair."

These crimes were so terrible Francisco De Bobadilla arrested Columbus and sent him to Spain in shackles. The king and queen, being of good Christian spirit, promptly freed Columbus since he kept their treasuries full. They agreed to fund a 4th expedition, but Columbus wasn't able to become governor, that title was passed to his son Diego. He later demanded the crown bestow upon him a meager 10 percent of all income earned from his expeditions.

On 20 May 1506, Columbus died in Valladolid Spain. He aged around 54.

Here is an eyewitness account by Bartolome de las Casas, a Spanish missionary, to remember Columbus by.

"One day, in front of Las Casas, the Spanish dismembered, beheaded, or raped 3000 people. 'Such inhumanities and barbarisms were committed in my sight,' he says, 'as no age can parallel....' The Spanish cut off the legs of children who ran from them. They poured people full of boiling soap. They made bets as to who, with one sweep of his sword, could cut a person in half. They loosed dogs that 'devoured an Indian like a hog, at first sight, in less than a moment.' They used nursing infants for dog food."

Spanish

The Spanish destruction of southern America is also well documented by various sources. Of course, many died from disease . . . but many also died from greed and the implementation of Catholicism.

Hernan Cortes:

Born in 1485 Hernan Cortez is best known for conquering the Aztec

empire.

In 1518 Diego Velázquez asked Cortes to lead expedition to prepare Mexico for colonization, but last minute and quarrel lead to Velazquez revoking Cortes charter, however Cortes mutinied and still sailed anyways a year later.

He first landed in Tabasco, crushing the Indian resistance there and took 15-20 native women as prizes, after converting them to Christianity of course. One of these girls was rumored to be nobility, she conceived his child and helped the Spanish and Natives communicate.

Shortly after this encounter, Cortes requested an audience with the Aztec King Moctezuma, which the Aztec king declined. But being determined, the course of action Cortez took was a forced march to Tenochtitlan in August 1519 with 600 soldiers, 15 cannons and a host of native allies. During the march, he made treaties with the Tlaxcaltec natives and others, 3,000 warriors from these naives joined as well.

They first arrived at the city of Cholula, which was the second largest Mexican city at the time. He briefly held council with the nobility in the central plaza, then proceeded to massacre thousands of men, women and children to repress any concept of Indian rebellion. He then torched the town and preceded to march onto the Aztec capital.

The arrived on November 8, 1519, And Moctezuma peacefully allowed the entrance into the city streets of Tenochtitlan with the secret aspiration to defeat them after studying them. He attempted to appease them by being hospitable and giving elaborate gold gifts and precious gems, this instead created an insatiable desire for wealth that spread amongst the Spaniards camps. The natives believed he was Quetzalcoatl, or an incarnation of Quetzalcoatl.

Cortes decided to take Moctezuma hostage, but was interrupted by Diego Velazquez attempts to stop him. Velazquez sent Panfilo de Narvaez in 1520, he was defeated and the remnants of his men were subjected into the service of Cortes.

While Cortes was away, one of his lieutenants Pedro de Alvarado slaughtered hundreds of people during the native festival to honor one of their main gods Tezcatlipoca. Alvarado originally allowed the festival of Toxcatl to take place, but once it began he killed many high ranking Aztec officials. There are two theories behind this act, neither can be directly attributed. The first is that the soldiers were interrupting a human sacrifice; the other was during this

festival many gold outfits, idols, jewelry and riches were used so greed could have caused this as well. The Broken Spears was an Aztec account of this event, translated by Miguel Leon-Portilla in 1959 and is as follows:

Here it is told how the Spaniards killed, they murdered the Mexicans who were celebrating the Fiesta of Huitzilopochtli in the place they called The Patio of the Gods.

At this time, when everyone was enjoying the fiesta, when everyone was already dancing, when everyone was already singing, when song was linked to song and the songs roared like waves, in that precise moment the Spaniards determined to kill people. They came into the patio, armed for battle.

They came to close the exits, the steps, the entrances [to the patio]: The Gate of the Eagle in the smallest palace, The Gate of the Canestalk and the Gate of the Snake of Mirrors. And when they had closed them, no one could get out anywhere.

Once they had done this, they entered the Sacred Patio to kill people. They came on foot, carrying swords and wooden and metal shields. Immediately, they surrounded those who danced, then rushed to the place where the drums were played. They attacked the man who was drumming and cut off both his arms. Then they cut off his head [with such a force] that it flew off, falling far away.

At that moment, they then attacked all the people, stabbing them, spearing them, wounding them with their swords. They struck some from behind, who fell instantly to the ground with their entrails hanging out [of their bodies]. They cut off the heads of some and smashed the heads of others into little pieces.

They struck others in the shoulders and tore their arms from their bodies. They struck some in the thighs and some in the calves. They slashed others in the abdomen and their entrails fell to the earth. There were some who even ran in vain, but their bowels spilled as they ran; they seemed to get their feet entangled with their own entrails. Eager to flee, they found nowhere to go.

Some tried to escape, but the Spaniards murdered them at the gates while they laughed. Others climbed the walls, but they could not save themselves. Others entered the communal house, where they were safe for a while. Others lay down among the victims and pretended to be dead. But if they stood up again they [the Spaniards] would see them and kill them.

The blood of the warriors ran like water as they ran, forming pools, which widened, as the smell of blood and entrails fouled the air.

And the Spaniards walked everywhere, searching the communal houses to kill those who were hiding. They ran everywhere, they searched every place.

When [people] outside [the Sacred Patio learned of the massacre], shouting began, "Captains, Mexicas, come here quickly! Come here with all arms, spears, and shields! Our captains have been murdered! Our warriors have been slain! Oh Mexica captains, [our warriors] have been annihilated!"

Then a roar was heard, screams, people wailed, as they beat their palms against their lips.

Quickly the captains assembled, as if planned in advance, and carried their spears and shields. Then the battle began. [The Mexicas] attacked them with arrows and even javelins, including small javelins used for hunting birds. They furiously hurled their javelins [at the Spaniards]. It was as if a layer of yellow canes spread over the Spaniards.

Neither account can be fully used to explain what happened, but a good idea was presented by the Aztec account. This event lead to a large scale rebellion.

Cortes returned as soon as possible after the incident, and killed Moctezuma on July 1, 1520. The Spanish explain his death by local native stoning, however this is likely not accurate. Cortes severely angered the people, and decided to flee to Tlaxcala. The cowardice of Cortes was duly noted at this escape, while they made a beeline run across the Tlacopan causeway their rear was slaughtered as they ran. As a result, much of the gold was lost; his cannons were lost and lost a host or their original force.

Cortes originally waged a war of attrition against the capital and eventually subdued it, destroying the once magnificent city of Tenochtitlan, killing hundreds of innocent people.

Cortes returned to Spain, he fathered many children from native women and fully Spanish children, he died of dysentery on December 2nd 1547, a corrupt man lead a lavish, brutal life and left a tainted legacy

The Spanish were notorious for torture. Much like the inquisition, they pioneered torture devices." They built a long gibbet, long enough for the toes to touch the ground to prevent strangling, and hanged thirteen at a time in honor of Christ Our Savior and the twelve Apostles... then, straw was wrapped around their torn bodies and they were burned alive. "

Jesuits/Catholics

Another scourge in the name of God was the Jesuit movement.

Jesuits did a lot to "convert" pagans, and also expanded the territories of

the Spanish colonies in central and southern America, operating in 112 nations on six continents.

Jesuits repressed the people and culture of any natives they encountered, forcing natives to convert by torture or death.

The Catholic Church was also a great repressor and exterminator of peoples under Spaniard dominion.

Most of the Mayan language remains a mystery, due largely to the destruction of all Mayan texts, codices and works of art. Ordered by Bishop Diego de Landa, contradicting his own personal documentation of Mayan hieroglyphics in his *Relación de las cosas de Yucatán.*





Most of the confusion about the Mayan calendar was due to the destruction of multiple calendars and codices. On July 12 1562 at least forty Maya codices and approximately 20,000 Maya idols and images were burned. He also jailed large numbers of Maya nobles and commoners were subjected to examination under cruel and excessive forms of torture.



Americans

There are known divisions between the natives of North America, being American I am including a somewhat thorough cataloguing of Native Americans.

Jesus intended his message of peace and love, not of destruction and death. This is obviously the work of man.

The northeast was the first to establish European/native contact earliest on. The area stretched from the Canadian Atlantic coast, all the way south and out to the Mississippi river. The two main groups were of the Iroquoian dialect and Algonquian dialect. Of the Iroquoian dialects were Cayuga, Oneida, Erie, Onondaga, Seneca and Tuscarora natives. The Algonquian dialect was the Pequot, Fox, Shawnee, Wampanoag, Delaware and Menominee.

The southeast natives were the Cherokee, Chickasaw, Choctaw, Creek and Seminole, sometimes called the Five Civilized Tribes, who all spoke the Muskogean language. The southwest natives were the apache, Hopi, the Zuni, the Yaqui and the Yuma. The plains natives were a mixture of North, south and Californian natives. The plateau natives were the Klikitat, Klamath, Modoc, Nez Perce, and Walla Walla.

This diversity is astounding considering the heritage and history of these peoples. Sadly, many natives (even the peaceful ones) were regarded as "Heathen savages" and received treatment as harsh as the name given them.

I believe the place to start is the 1600s colonization of New England by the puritans. You'd think that a group of people fleeing religious persecution wouldn't persecute others . . . they would enter the new world to change it for good in the name of Christ right?

Wrong.

They enacted a new world where deviating from their doctrine or believes resulted in torture. Hanging, flogging, pillorying, and deaths were commonplace. To preach Quaker beliefs was punishable by death, and in the 1690s over 15 suspected witches were killed and hundreds imprisoned and tortured.

If these hypocrites did this to their own people, what do you think they did to the native "heathens"? The Pawtucket, Narragansett, Massachuset, Pequot, Wampanoag and Abenaki tribes were the immediate natives around where the first settlements were. In 1616 there was an epidemic which claimed 60-80 percent of the original Native population. They were killed off by disease, terribly the leaders saw this as A sign from God that they were supposed to have the heathens land.

The Governor of the Massachusetts Bay Colony wrote in 1634, as "for the natives, they are near all dead of the smallpox, so as the Lord hath cleared our title to what we possess." There was a commonly held belief was that the devil had lured the natives to America from the old world to keep them from the gospel, and thus send them to hell.

This outbreak severely limited the resistance ability of the natives, which allowed for easy colonization. At first Indians were shunned, now allowed in villages . . . until the first "praying towns" were established in 1646 where the Indians would go to learn English and of eastern European ways. Much like the inquisition, they were required to convert to Christianity and punished if a "relapse" into former belief occurred.

The first massacre occurred in 1637, a war erupted in 1636. There were surmounting tensions between the English and the Pequots over a Puritan

settlement in the Connecticut valley. The English (allied with Narragansett) were the aggressors; the Pequots (allied with Dutch) retaliated along with their allies. Captain John Mason, commander of the Connecticut Militias, Acquired 90 men to fill the ranks. They then joined with 70 Mohegan, 200 Narragansett and Niantic warriors who gathered for war at Fort Saybrook.

On May 26th 1637 The Connecticut coalition attacked Ft. Mystic, but instead of enemy warriors there, there were only Women, children and old men. 400-700 were said to have been slaughtered fleeing their burning wigwams. The warriors, who weren't effected by disease, were out on a hunting party. Their leader Sassacus was later killed by the Mohawk who sent his scalp to the English as a sign of peace. Later the treaty of Hartford ended the war, and the Pequots were absorbed into other tribes.

By the time the 1670s rolled around, several Indian tribes banded together out of fear of the growing strength of the Puritans. Metacom of the Wampanoag tribe led a series of raids that pushed the settlers all the way back to 20 miles out of Boston and providence, killing over 900 people and destroyed over 20 settlements.

Once again disease felled the Indian movement, and many fled to the west. Later on in 1703, Massachusetts, Connecticut and New Jersey rewarded men 12 pounds for an Indian scalp . . . in 1723 the price reached 100 pounds. This lead to the murder of many innocent Indians, while the gruesome practice of scalping became continued until the 19th century. Reverend Solomon Stoddard proposed to the Massachusetts Governor in 1703 that the colonists be given the financial wherewithal to purchase and train large packs of dogs 'to hunt Indians as they do bears'."

The American-Indian wars lasted from 1622-1924. The "land of the free and home of the brave" is a joke; we are just the same as those we sought to flee from. We could have shared the land; it wasn't ours to begin with. It seemed as if the very things we sought to eliminate we actually caused. I could write entire books on the atrocities committed, but that isn't the purpose of the book.

The last event I'm writing about is the 1890 Massacre of the Lakota at Wounded Knee, One of the most grievous to date. On December 29 1890, the last "battle" of the American Indian wars began when the 7th cavalry regiment Led by James Forsyth entered the camp to disarm the Indians. The spark to the

powder keg happened when a deaf native named Black Coyote refused to give up his rifle, which led to his firearm being discharged.

After the shot, the 7th cavalry opened fire killing men, women, children and their own men. After the dust settled, the Indians who ran away were hunted down and slaughtered unarmed, 300 Natives were slain that day . . . .while 20 soldiers received the Medal of Honor. The event was sparked by treaties broken time and time again, over hunting of buffalo, and the general repression of the native Lakota and similar tribes. Many dead were buried in a mass grave.



The Indian chief Hatuey fled with his people but was captured and burned alive. As they were tying him to the stake a Franciscan friar urged him to take Jesus to his heart so that his soul might go to heaven, rather than descend into hell. Hatuey replied that “if heaven was where the Christians went, he would rather go to hell."

Massacre of Sand Creek, Colorado 11/29/1864. Colonel John Chivington, a former Methodist minister and still elder in the church ("I long to be wading in gore") had a Cheyenne village of about 600, mostly women and children, gunned down despite the chiefs' waving with a white flag: 400-500 killed.

From an eye-witness account: "There were some thirty or forty squaws collected in a hole for protection; they sent out a little girl about six years old with a white flag on a stick; she had not proceeded but a few steps when she was shot and killed. All the squaws in that hole were afterwards killed ..."

These acts are a travesty to Christ's healing work, his timeless message of peace. It shows the depravity of the human consciousness, not only is the evil to blame, but the good that choose to do absolutely nothing. Why are Christians not awakened to these acts? How can they read the bible and hate, how can they pray and talk to God when they do evil? Of course, not all Christians are evil but those who are rarely confronted about their hypocrisy...where are the arbiters of the church? Why are they silent?

Modern Atrocities of the Church:

Take a look at the current mega church millionaires....tell me what is wrong with these statistics:

Joel Osteen:

First let's discuss Hebrews 13:5, Matthew 6 19-21, and Matthew 6 24....then let's look at this pastor.

Hebrews 13:5-6: Keep your lives free from the love of money and be content with what you have, because God has said,

Matthew 6:19-21 "Do not store up for yourselves treasures on earth, where moths and vermin destroy, and where thieves break in and steal. But store up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where moths and vermin do not destroy, and where thieves do not break in and steal. For where your treasure is, there your heart will be also.

Matthew 6:24 "No one can serve two masters. Either you will hate the one and love the other, or you will be devoted to the one and despise the other. You cannot serve both God and money."

Wow. "You cannot serve both God and money", then please explain these following Pastors actions to me, I am a little confused how men who preach the bible on a large scale can be hypocrites, serving money and God.

Take for example the story of the rich young ruler.

Luke 18:18-30. A certain ruler asked him, "Good teacher, what must I do to inherit eternal life?"

"Why do you call me good?" Jesus answered. "No one is good—except God alone. [20] You know the commandments: 'You shall not commit adultery, you shall not murder, you shall not steal, you shall not give false testimony, honor your father and mother.'"

"All these I have kept since I was a boy," he said.

When Jesus heard this, he said to him, "You still lack one thing. Sell everything you have and give to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven. Then come, follow me."

When he heard this, he became very sad, because he was very wealthy. Jesus looked at him and said, "How hard it is for the rich to enter the kingdom of God! Indeed, it is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle than for someone who is rich to enter the kingdom of God."

Those who heard this asked, "Who then can be saved?"

Jesus replied, "What is impossible with man is possible with God."

Peter said to him, "We have left all we had to follow you!"

"Truly I tell you," Jesus said to them, "no one who has left home or wife or brothers or sisters or parents or children for the sake of the kingdom of God will fail to receive many times as much in this age, and in the age to come eternal life."

With a net worth of 40 million dollars, a mansion of worth upwards of 10 million dollars, how can this man read the above verses and consider himself a Christian? Please, compare the three pictures. One is of Osteen, the other is of a starving African child, and the other is Osteen's 10 million dollar mansion.

I would love to hear from Joel himself, as to how this equates.



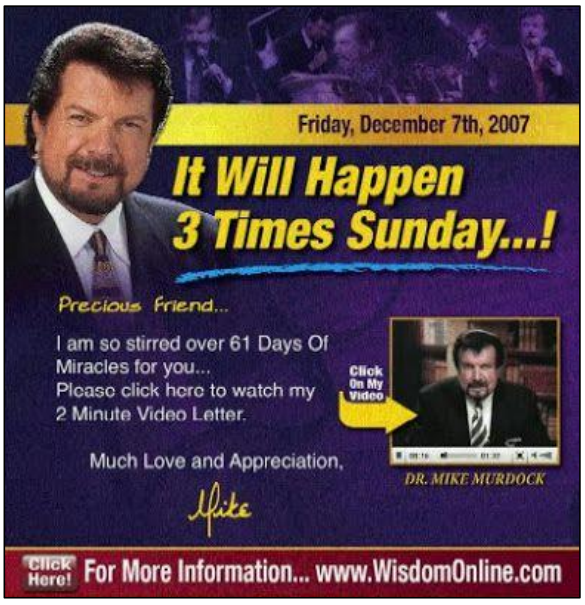


Mike Murdoch:

Mike is the scapegoats of the "credit card evangelist." Venture over to thewisdomcenter.tv and count how many pictures of |Mike you see vs. Jesus.

Every other word out of his mouth is credit card, his favorite saying is "sow a seed with your credit card", that of course isn't verbatim but it is the essence of his teachings...but don't believe me, just watch one of shows.

As far as I know, God doesn't need our money.



Friday, December 7th, 2007
It Will Happen 3 Times Sunday...!
Precious Friend...
I am so stirred over 61 Days Of Miracles for you...
Please click here to watch my 2 Minute Video Letter.
Click On My Video
Much Love and Appreciation,
Mike
DR. MIKE MURDOCK
Click Here! For More Information... www.WisdomOnline.com


Thank You For... 8
Sowing Your Seed Online Now..!
Sow With Great Expectation...!
Precious Friend,
Thank You For Partnering With Me..!
The Gospel Is Your Greatest Investment. Seed Guarantees Divine Favor. Your Seed Creates A Covenant With God.
Expect Uncommon Wisdom And The Greatest Financial Breakthrough Ever! The Size of Your Seed Always Determines The Size of Your Harvest.
Mike Murdock
"...And He Which Soweth Bountifully Shall Reap Also Bountifully."
(2 Corinthians 9:6)
Home
Sow Your Seed-Gift Here!
Make Your Faith Promise
Existing Faith Promise
Needing Partner Service?
JOIN THE
Wisdom Key 3000
TODAY!
Featured Offers..!
The Wisdom World Reader
Over 100 Books In This Wisdom World Reader For...The "World133" Partners...Sowing A Seed of $1,000..!
Your Wisdom World Reader Is Already Setup and Registered So You Can Enjoy Over 100 Books of Wisdom By Dr. Mike Murdock..!
E-Reader/EREAD-01.
WisdomOnline.com
My Gift of Appreciation For Your Seed of $1,000


Plus Much More..!
Each month, I ask The Holy Spirit to provide an extra Seed of $58... to 3,000 Passionate Partners who love the Wisdom of God. This Seed of $58 reaches 58,000 homes through our Television Ministry. If you are joining The Wisdom Key 3000... please request your special Partner Pak... containing books and recordings that will bless your life...!
Million-Soul-Club
The Wisdom Bible
Over 120 Wisdom Study Guides Included Such As:
• 10 Qualities of Uncommon Achievers
• 18 Facts You Should Know About The Anointing
• 21 Facts To Help You Identify Those Assigned To You
40 Years of Personal Notes!...This Partnership Edition Bible Contains 160 Pages of My Personal Study Notes...That Could Forever Change Your Bible Study of The Word of God..! Bible/B-235.
My Gift of Appreciation For Your Seed of $200
The KwikScan Bible
You Will Wonder How You Lived Without It...This Is The Best Bible We Offer For People Who Want To Read The Bible Through Once A Month. Dr. Murdock Has Done This For Many Years By Reading 40 Chapters A Day, And Now You Can Too With This Easy To Read Bible. Also Included Are 7 Wisdom Study Guides By Dr. Murdock That Will Be A Constant Source of Encouragement In Your Daily Walk With The Holy Spirit. This Is One of Our Most Popular Bibles...Order Yours Today..!
Bible/B-235A.
THE WISDOM BIBLE
My Gift of Appreciation For A Seed of $300

These are screenshots of his donation section. Feel free to watch his videos and count the times he refers to money, "sowing a seed" or credit cards.

Benny Hinn:

With a net worth of 42 million, you'd think this servant of God would live the humble life as Jesus himself did. Healing the sick, preaching the gospel, but check out Mr. Hinn's nice little quaint cottage

He made a joke out of himself with end of the world predictions that never came to fruition in 1992 and 1999. His ministry "supports" 60 mission organizations across the world...but how many more could he help by taking a pay cut to his half a million dollar salary a year, or by not spending 3.5 million on his mansion. Below is a picture of God's servant who clearly adheres to Matthew 6:24.



Kenneth Copeland

Same song and dance with this "man of God." Judge him by his actions, not his words. Below is his 18,000 sq ft mansion....because you know...Jesus had one too. Again, venture over to www.kcm.org and count the number of pictures between Jesus and Mr. Copeland.

In 2007, Senator Chuck Grassley began a probe regarding the finances of six televangelists who preach a "gospel of success" where positive thinking, prayer and regular tithing merit financial reward from God. The probe originated from reports of lavish, expensive lifestyles by televangelists including: many exotic cars, mansions, private jets and other expensive items paid for by television viewers who donate ministries. Of course, the minister's encouragement of offerings is strictly for God, how could these men of God lie?

The six that were investigated are:

1. Kenneth and Gloria Copeland of Kenneth Copeland Ministries of Newark, Texas
2. Creflo Dollar and Taffi Dollar of World Changers Church International and Creflo Dollar Ministries of College Park, Ga
3. Benny Hinn of World Healing Center Church Inc. and Benny Hinn Ministries of Grapevine, Texas
4. Eddie L. Long of New Birth Missionary Baptist Church and Bishop Eddie Long Ministries of Lithonia
5. Joyce Meyer and David Meyer of Joyce Meyer Ministries of Fenton, Mo
6. Randy White and ex-wife Paula White of the Without Walls International Church and Paula White Ministries of Tampa.

Finalized on the 6th of January 2011, Senator Grassley released his review of the six ministries response to his inquiry. He called for a further congressional review of tax-exemption laws for religious groups.




Other notable mentions:

Paul Crouch

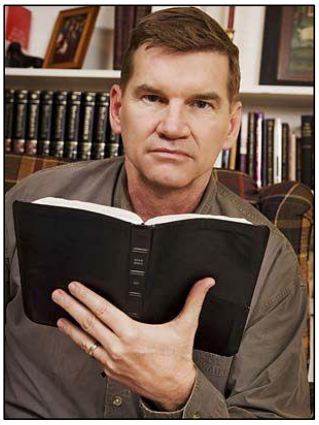
Affiliation: TBN

Incident: 2004, the Los Angeles Times published articles of "questionable" fundraising and financial transparency of TBN, and Enoch Lonnie Fords allegations that he had a homosexual affair with Crouch during the 1990s. There are current ongoing legal struggles with both TBN and Paul.




Ted Haggard, 2006

Affiliation: Pastor of New Life Church Colorado.
Incident: 2006 Haggard regularly visited a male prostitute and admitted using Meth. Haggard admitted and resigned of his pastoral duties and presidency of the National Association of Evangelicals. He admitted to a second homosexual relationship with a male church member on CNN, and Ted recently started a new church.



Paul Barnes

Affiliation: Grace Chapel in Douglas County, Colorado.
Incident: 2006 He confessed to homosexual acts and resigned

Lonnie Latham

Affiliation: South Tulsa Baptist Church, Southern Baptist Convention Executive Committee
Incident: 2006 arrested for "offering to engage in an act of lewdness" with a male undercover police officer.



Joe Barron

Affiliation: Prestonwood Baptist Church,

Incident: 2008 arrested on 15 May 2008 for solicitation of a minor. Joe drove from the Dallas area to Bryan, Texas, to meet with what he thought was a 13 year-old girl he had met online, but it turned out to be law enforcement. He was subsequently sentenced to 7 years in jail after being fired.



John Langworthy

Affiliation: Morrison Heights Baptist Church

Incident: 2011 he confessed from the pulpit to "sexual indiscretions with younger men" in the 1980s in Mississippi and Texas. In 2013, Langworthy plead guilty to eight counts of "sexual gratification of lust" for his abuse of at least five Mississippi boys between the ages of eight and 12. He stated he had abused boys while music minister at Prestonwood Baptist Church in Dallas, Texas.



Fred Phelps

Affiliation: Westboro Baptist Church
Incident: I believe the question is what incident. This church must the be most heinous of all. Besides protesting our brave servicemen and women who die with honor, they picket or threaten to picket ANY funeral or event that they find distasteful. Such as the Sandy Hook dead children, Dead actors, Whitney Houston, Ryan Dunn, and numerous other men, women and children that God told them to love. Fred and his church are the most delusional group of individuals in the Church today, venture on over to their website and listen to the literal sludge that comes out of his mouth. Their parody songs aren't just foolish; the message behind them is enough to place them in a mental asylum for evaluation. The fact that these hateful, spiteful "Christians" are still a non-profit organization appalls me and millions of others. Phelps is clearly a fool who relishes control.



Did Jesus overturn the money lender tables in the temple only to have modern day Pharisees lead us? Of course he didn't. The trust we place in man is surely misplaced.

These are the people in power in the church...how is this possible? How do Christians allow this pure hypocrisy? More importantly how are these wolves in sheep's clothing teaching the bible like it should be? The answer is simple. They are not.

It's time to shake these fools from their ivory tower. These false

prophets are an abomination to the word, teaching and life of Christ that sought to destroy. The fact that these men do what they do is an abomination. It MUST be stopped.

With many pending legal lawsuits, this may happen in our lifetimes.

A Vision of the future Church

Matthew 9:11-13: And when the Pharisees saw it, they said to his disciples, Why eats your Master with publicans and sinners? But when Jesus heard that, he said to them, They that be whole *need not a physician, but they that are sick. But go you and learn what that means, I* will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

Imagine a church led by Christ himself; imagine every church in the world led by Christ. I sincerely doubt that Jesus would want his followers gathering in a building with other Christians every Sunday . . . this is never what he wanted. Not saying he didn't want a congregation of believers, "where two or more are gathered", but the delivery and implementation of the modern church is wrong.

Christ wanted boots on the ground. He wanted us going through the streets, to the areas of turmoil, to the darkest corners of the earth spreading his good news and the hope of salvation. Not screaming "repent or burn" holding up signs, but helping the poor . . . changing the community with love. God could care less about 4 walls containing religious Sunday services, he cares more about service. Just as Christ came to serve the poor, the sick, the dying . . . so he commands us as well.

Yet we yawn, and listen to words spoken from a sinner whom we place above us on a pulpit . . . we *listen*. We leave the Sunday services, and rarely apply anything learned to our individual existence. If we did in fact listen to the words of Christ from the bible, we would be serving.

We would be counseling drug addicts; we would be serving food to the homeless. As Jesus himself said, the sick need a doctor. How often do we turn away criminals because we don't feel safe? How often do we discriminate and push away Homosexuals when we believe they are "sick". How often do we grimace and snarl at younger generations who are struggling with Substance, Sex or Criminal addictions? Instead of giving them a sanctuary, we turn them out into the streets.

Matthew 7:1-2 "Judge not, that you be not judged. For with the judgment you pronounce you will be judged, and with the measure you use it will be measured to you.

Matthew 28:19 - Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:

He never told us to conquer "inferior" races, or to kill those who would not "convert", he also would want us to spearhead the cleansing of the clergy, which after numerous sex and monetary scandals clearly needs to be disassembled and replaced by a biblical hierarchy.

The world sees the church by its leaders, and its leaders are driving Gods church into the ground.

So next time you're in Sunday service, ask yourself "What am I really doing for God, or more importantly the people God told me to witness to." God has no use for *tithe*, but he has need for your *time*. Only man profits from money.

Jesus also spoke out against public displays of prayer and teaching in the wrong manner

Matthew 6:5-7: And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites are: for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly. But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.

Imagine a church free of scandal, free of oppressive control. A common theory, and sad theory, used is that "we are all sinners; Christ doesn't expect us to be perfect". This statement allows for the greatest evils to breach our barriers, by an evil man claiming he is but a lowly sinner, the magnitude of his personal sin is undefined.

Power isn't inherently evil, evil inherently seeks power.

For example, let's take a pastor. Sin is defined as anything morally wrong or against Gods word. Sin can either be against others, such as lying, cheating, adultery, jealousy, murder, etc. Sin can also be against yourself; such as substance abuse, overeating, wreckless behavior, fornication, etc.

One must wonder if their pastor is sinning by merely overeating, occasionally lying or having a jealous heart? Could his actions be more devious; such as sexual perversion, homosexuality, heretical teachings, and financial gains, "fiscal or charitable irresponsibility" and more dangerous sins?

Jesus outlines specific guidelines to distinguish from the true prophets of God and the false teachers.

1 John 4:1 Beloved, do not believe every spirit, but test the spirits to see whether they are from God, for many false prophets have gone out into the world

Matthew 7:16 : You will recognize them by their fruits. Are grapes gathered from thorn

bushes, or figs from thistles?

Clearly God wants us to discern for ourselves who we let lead and teach us. Unfortunately, evil thrives when good men do nothing. When we witness false teaching or financial peril we must act decisively. Not only to protect ourselves, but to protect the churches image, the world sees us by our actions. Of course we are all sinners, but this cannot be an excuse. If we remove the power from flawed sinful men and give it back to Christ the results will be miraculous.

2 Thessalonians 3:6: Now we command you, brothers, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that you keep away from any brother who is walking in idleness and not in accord with the tradition that you received from us.

Not included in the Canon, but speaking truth regarding discernment, is the Gnostic gospel The Didache.

"Now about the envoys and prophets, do just as according to the tenet of the good message. Now each envoy who comes to you, accept as you would the Lord. But he will not remain for one day. Now if there is need, also the next day. *But if he remains for three, he is a false prophet*."

"Now when the envoy departs, he should take nothing except bread until he lodges. But if he should ask for money, he is a false prophet."

"But whoever says with the spirit, "Give me money (or something else)," you will not listen to him. But if he says to give on behalf of others who are in need, no one should judge him."

The Bible was written by man, organized by man, and canonized by man. The problem lies in the fact that even with divine inspiration, man is susceptible to sin. Thus, everything man touches or creates is flawed whereas Gods work is infallible. The way that we abandon false worship is to read and understand the bible for ourselves and to serve others, not sit in an air conditioned building and drop 10 percent in the metal plate as it goes around.

I recently tried to have a discussion with a "Christian" I knew fairly well. I tried asking him "what about the dogma that isn't in the bible?", which he ignored, and tried to clue him into how the canon was compiled. Of course, I was cut off again by the excuse "all men sin, God uses us as we are"....which is all well and good unless "who God is using" is a rapist or a war mongerer....then people are in trouble.

We cannot give evil the vehicle of the church; we must change our system of worship and return to the origins Christ wanted the church to emulate in the first place: Personal faith, Piousness, service and compassion.

Free of false teachers, the church could not only serve others, but can

improve their own piety and achieve the true goal of Christ's church, to show the kingdom of heaven through actions and service. The communion and gathering of our congregation simply isn't enough.

Imagine a body of Christ who gathered 1-2 times a week to serve the poor, the hungry, the tired and the hopeless . . . that Jesus came to save. Hand in hand, all Christians making a difference in a World they were commanded to be in, but not of. Imagine a system of good works that showed all the kingdom of heaven in a non pushy, non judgmental way. Imagine the results . . . .truly establishing a Kingdom of Heaven.

Beautiful.



10. Today's peril



Did you know since recordings began, **1,527,431,276 - 1,808,372,917** Gallons of oil have been spilled in our oceans, lakes and rivers?

That's not including radioactive waste, chemical and biological munitions, chlorine, fluoride, wartime sunken ships, machine oil and fluids, heavy metals, pesticides, herbicides, and "oil dispersant". Those numbers are an estimation of "official released statistics" and let's be honest, we can probably count the number of times our government and elected officials have been honest with us on our fingers and toes. How much more toxins have been spilled that have been covered up? We have been poisoning ourselves for decades . . . possibly centuries.

What mankind fails to realize, is the power bestowed upon us. We have the responsibility to upkeep a rare marvel of the universe...a perfect habitable planet.

We have yet to find a planet that supports life. Whether this is due to our inferior

scientific ability, or a repression of true knowledge it is unclear. But what cannot be denied is the existence of some form of life elsewhere.

For all we know there is a small amount of planets throughout the galaxy that harbor intelligent life, we are the stewards of one of them. However numerous they are, our gift is one we should embrace and cherish.

Yet for generations mankind has been destroying and polluting our only means of existence. In our ignorance we don't truly understand time. We see time as a span of minutes, hours and years. We measure it by lifetimes and generations, not the true measure of centuries or millennia.

What mankind has not yet been able to grasp, is we fall so short of our potential. The aspirations of the few have wanted to touch the stars, to learn our past and in that learning protect our future.

Look at what inventions are important to us. Look at the evolution of telephones; 20 years ago landlines were all you had . . . now we have touchscreen smart phones. Televisions used to be large heavy boxes with screens and cords . . . now we have paper-pad thin 60 inch L.E.D. TVs. What would happen if we were spiritual and not materialistic? What advancements could have been made? What diseases and viruses would have been destroyed?

What would happen is truly amazing, but we are faced with the discipline of our actions. Instead of works worthy of the heavens, we destroy our planet, ourselves and our future children's hope to be different then our indifference.

We waste our time. Time; we all are only given so much of it, and before we know it our time will run out. When you are on your deathbed, will you be able to look back at the time you have spent and say it was allotted well? Could you say you are proud of your life and how you lived it? Are your family and friends better or worse by your influence?

On an individual or collective basis, we are missing the mark.

Chernobyl 1.1

One of Mankind's greatest failings happened in 1986, and the world hasn't been the same since this tragedy.

If you have read revelations, you will recall wormwood.

Revelations 8:10-11: *And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell on the third part of the rivers, and on the fountains of waters; And the name of the star is called Wormwood: and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter. (1B)*

The startling thing is that Chernobyl was named after the Ukrainian words for wormwood. Combining Chornyi {black} and Byllia {grass blades or stalks} it means black plants, or black grass {black stalks}. Wormwood also grows abundantly around Chernobyl. Whether this is the biblical representation or not is inconclusive...but it is odd.



At 1:23 am, April 26th 1986 reactor 4's operators failed routine safety test resulting in an explosion that brewed a fire lasting 10 days. This event has branded itself as the worst nuclear disaster to happen to humanity...so far. It was the first nuclear disaster to measure Level 7 on the International Nuclear Event Scale.



The ghostly remnants of Pripyat sit as if everyone is on an extended vacation. An eerie vision into the possible future of the world...the images of the abandoned city and the radiation effects on the people echo signal of distress unlike any experienced in our past. We truly now hold the keys to our future, our planets future and our existence in the cosmos. You can view a good street layout of the city at http://maps.yandex.ru/-/CBeG7Hyk (2I)







To err is human, so why do we have our energy supply teetering on chance and luck? The "what if" could kill us. What if more nuclear reactors melted down, what happens when nuclear war breaks out? The current mindset of the majority of the population is "out of sight, out of mind". Until the residents of a major United States city reels from the effects of a reactor meltdown like Pripyat, this idea may never hit home...and when it does it could be too late.





But don't take my word for it, just read the United Nations Scientific Committee on the effects of atomic radiations official report:

"The Chernobyl accident caused many severe radiation effects almost immediately. Of 600 workers present on the site during the early morning of 26 April 1986, 134 received high doses (0.8-16 Gy) and suffered from radiation sickness. Of these, 28 died in the first three months and another 19 died in 1987-2004 of various causes not necessarily associated with radiation exposure. In addition, according to the UNSCEAR 2008 Report, the majority of the 530,000 registered recovery operation workers received doses of between 0.02 Gy and 0.5 Gy between 1986 and 1990. That cohort is still at potential risk of late consequences such as cancer and other diseases and their health will be followed closely.

The Chernobyl accident also resulted in widespread radioactive contamination in areas of Belarus, the Russian Federation and Ukraine inhabited by several million people. In addition to causing radiation exposure, the accident caused long-term changes in the lives of the people living in the contaminated districts, since the measures intended to limit radiation doses included resettlement, changes in food supplies and restrictions on the activities of individuals and families. Later on, those changes were accompanied by the major economic, social, and political changes that took place when the former Soviet Union broke up.

Among the 106 patients surviving radiation sickness, complete normalization of health took several years. Many of those patients developed clinically significant radiation-induced cataracts in the first few years after the accident. Over the period 1987-2006, 19 survivors died for various reasons; however, some of these deaths were due to causes not associated with radiation exposure."

(3I)

Their conclusion is atrocious at best.

"The accident at the Chernobyl nuclear power plant in 1986 was a tragic event for its victims, and those most affected suffered major hardship. Some of the people who dealt with the emergency lost their lives. Although those exposed as children and the emergency and recovery workers are at increased risk of radiation-induced effects, the vast majority of the population need not live in fear of serious health consequences due to the radiation from the Chernobyl accident. For the most part, they were exposed to radiation levels comparable to or a few times higher than annual levels of natural background, and future

exposures continue to slowly diminish as the radionuclides decay. Lives have been seriously disrupted by the Chernobyl accident, but from the radiological point of view, generally positive prospects for the future health of most individuals should prevail."

Basically what was said was, "Even though it severely hurt, disabled and killed many people in Chernobyl and the surrounding areas, *eventually* it will be ok".

What about the hundreds of people who died from radiation poisoning, what about the thousands of people who suffer life long illness from this event? What about the tens of thousands of later generations who will pass on corrupted genes to their offspring? The amount of damage done is insurmountable from just one accident.

See these pictures for yourself and remember the U.N.'s statement: "generally positive prospects for the future health of most individuals should prevail." Tell me what happened for these individuals below . . . and tell me it's ok.









These pictures fill me with anger. Anger against those who tell us Nuclear power is safe, against those who facilitate the disinformation, and those who brush it off as anything less than a catastrophic failure of basic humanity like the official UN report. This shouldn't have happened at all.

The worst part is Chernobyl is threatening Europe yet again. You'd think that they

would have fixed the problem, that there was no more danger . . . .think again.

The soviets only masked the problem. They placed a concrete Sarcophagus over the number 4 reactor, and let it be. They didn't fix anything, they just covered it up. Over the years, it has started to erode and holes have appeared along with increasing radioactivity. Recently, Ukraine has been starting repairs but no game plan is currently in play to fix this problem. It is supposed to be completed in 3 years, but what will this patchwork really solve? What is leaking into the ground or air that we don't know about? There is a reason that Pripyat and Chernobyl have astronomically high Radiation levels.



(Sarcophagus)

Fukushima 1.2

Following the Tōhoku earthquake and tsunami on the 11th of March 2011, the Fukushima Daiichi plant went critical. This was the second nuclear disaster (along with

Chernobyl) to measure Level 7 on the International Nuclear Event Scale.

The Fukushima Dachaii plant is the latest nuclear reactor to give the planet a headache, and an abandoned city. Radiated fish, plants and other animals are being discovered, with leaks of radioactive water still escaping the damaged plant to this day. Similar to Chernobyl reactor, the unstable nuclear plant poses an immediate threat to the world. One wrong earthquake in either location could destabilize the immediate surrounding area and have worldwide consequences. The abandoned city of Namie Japan stands as a monument to humankinds failings, it can also be viewed on Google street view.

No deaths have yet resulted from the radiation, compared to over 18,000 who died from the Tsunami and earthquake. But what is known is that an unprecedented amount of radioactive water leaked into the ocean and has been spread around the globe, leaving unknown effects on the ecosystems and animals that inhabit the waters of the pacific. Even if deaths occurred, we probably wouldn't be told.







Sea Water Contamination Feared At Fukushima Plant: (Huffingtonpost.com) 07/10/13

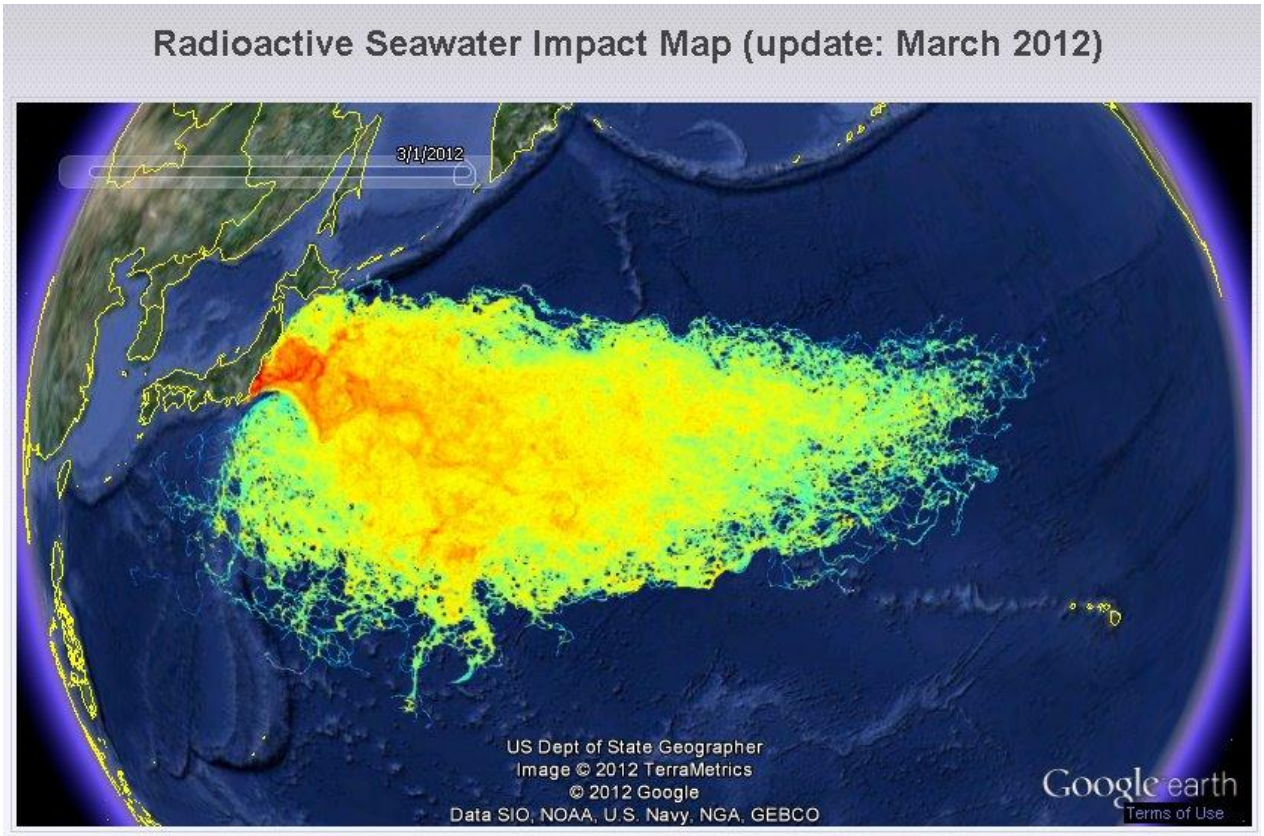
TOKYO -- Japan's nuclear watchdog says the crippled Fukushima plant is likely leaking contaminated water into sea, a problem long suspected by experts.

Watchdog commissioners instructed operator Tokyo Electric Power Co. on Wednesday to find where the water may be leaking from.

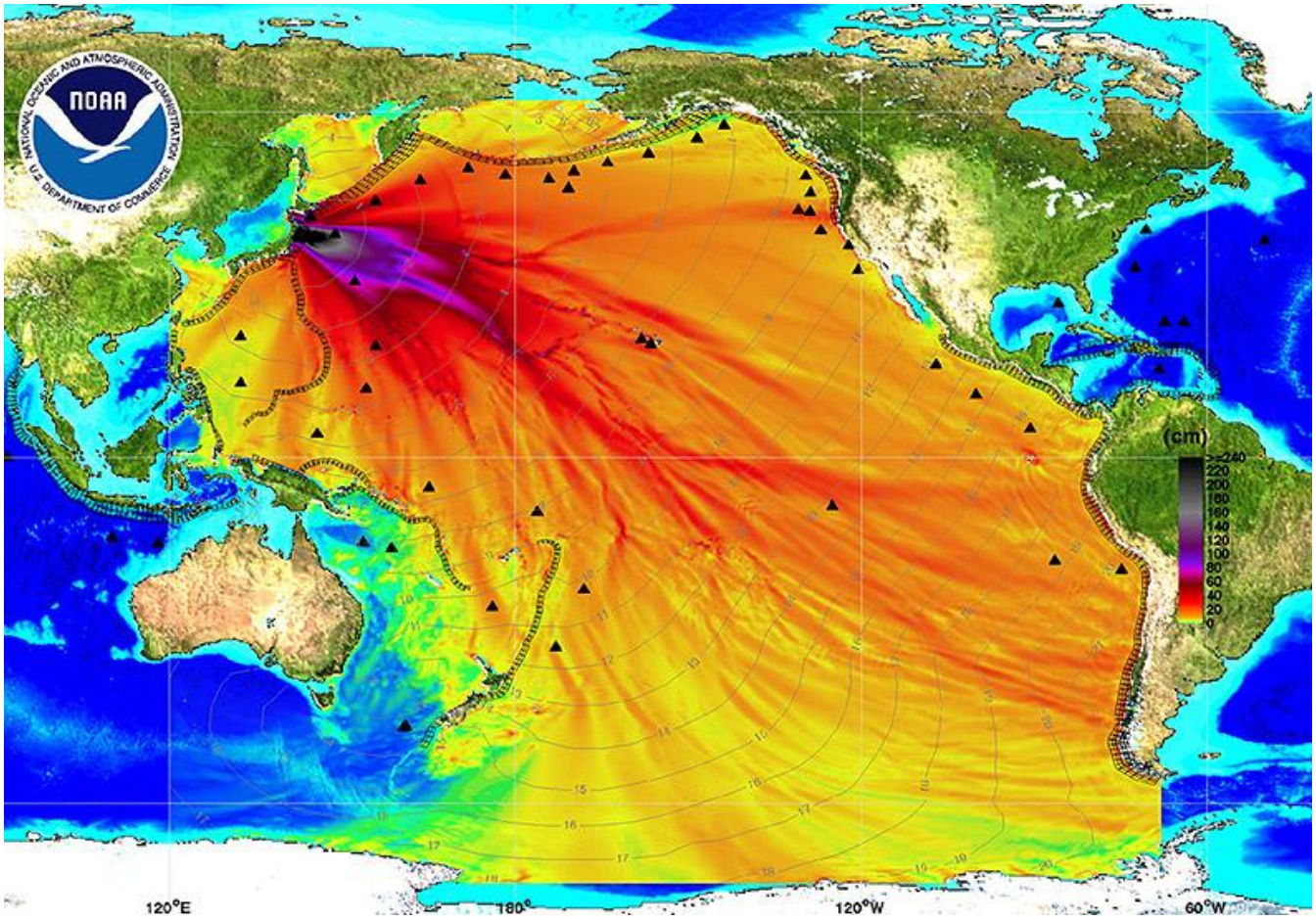
The plant was ravaged by the March 2011 earthquake and tsunami and has since struggled with leaks of water used to cool the reactors, hampering decommissioning efforts.

TEPCO has since May reported spikes in cesium levels in underground water collected from a coastal observation pit, a sign of contamination near the sea. But it has denied contaminated water reached the sea.

Watchdog officials said Wednesday that they have looked at the same data and suspect the water had over time reached the ocean.


Radioactive Seawater Impact Map (update: March 2012)
3/1/2012
US Dept of State Geographer
Image © 2012 TerraMetrics
© 2012 Google
Data SIO, NOAA, U.S. Navy, NGA, GEBCO
Google earth
Terms of Use

Update: September 11th 2013:



(5I)

FUKUSHIMA: FROM BAD TO WORSE

September 5, 2013

byJamesCorbett/ theinternationalforecaster.com / September 4, 2013

Bad news emerged from the stricken Fukushima Daiichi nuclear power plant in Japan's northeast this week as TEPCO—-the Tokyo Electric Power Company that owns and operates the plant—-admitted discovering four areas of high radiation near the storage tanks where radioactive water is being held. Although two of the hotspots had already been known, the latest results found that the radiation readings were 18 times higher than previously measured. Headlines in numerous mainstream publications have asserted this is an 1800% jump in radiation at the site, but in fact it may be much worse. The equipment that was used

to test the hotspots previously was only capable of measuring up to 100 mSv/hour of radiation, and consequently registered the radioactive areas as being 100 mSv/hr. When equipment was brought in capable of reading up to 10,000 mSv/hour, it was discovered that the areas were actually emitting 1800 mSv/hour of radiation, a dose large enough to kill an exposed human in four hours. It has since risen to a record 2200 mSv/hour. Japanese law limits radiation exposure for nuclear workers to 50 mSv/year.

This is only the latest setback for the plant. Since May, levels of radioactive tritium in the seawater surrounding Fukushima have been steadily rising, reaching their highest readings yet in mid-August. Then late last month TEPCO admitted that a storage tank had leaked 300 tons of water that was emitting an unprecedented 80 million Becquerels of radiation per litre, compared to the norm of 150 Bq. Although the Japanese Nuclear Regulatory Authority originally classified the leak a “Level One” or “anomalous” event on the International Nuclear Event Scale, they were forced to immediately raise that to “Level Three” or “serious radiation incident” when the scale of the leak became apparent.

Now the Chairman of the Nuclear Regulatory Authority, Shunichi Tanaka, is adding fuel to the fire. Commenting on the enormous amounts of radioactive water that continue to be generated at the plant on a daily basis, Tanaka admitted earlier this week that “I’m afraid that it is unavoidable to dump or release the water into the sea,” adding that the water currently being stored on site will be discharged into the ocean once it has been purified to levels that are recognized as “safe” under international standards. Now the Japanese government is planning to commit $473 million to the clean-up efforts, including building an underground “ice wall” to attempt to stop contaminated water from the melted reactors mixing with the groundwater around the plant.

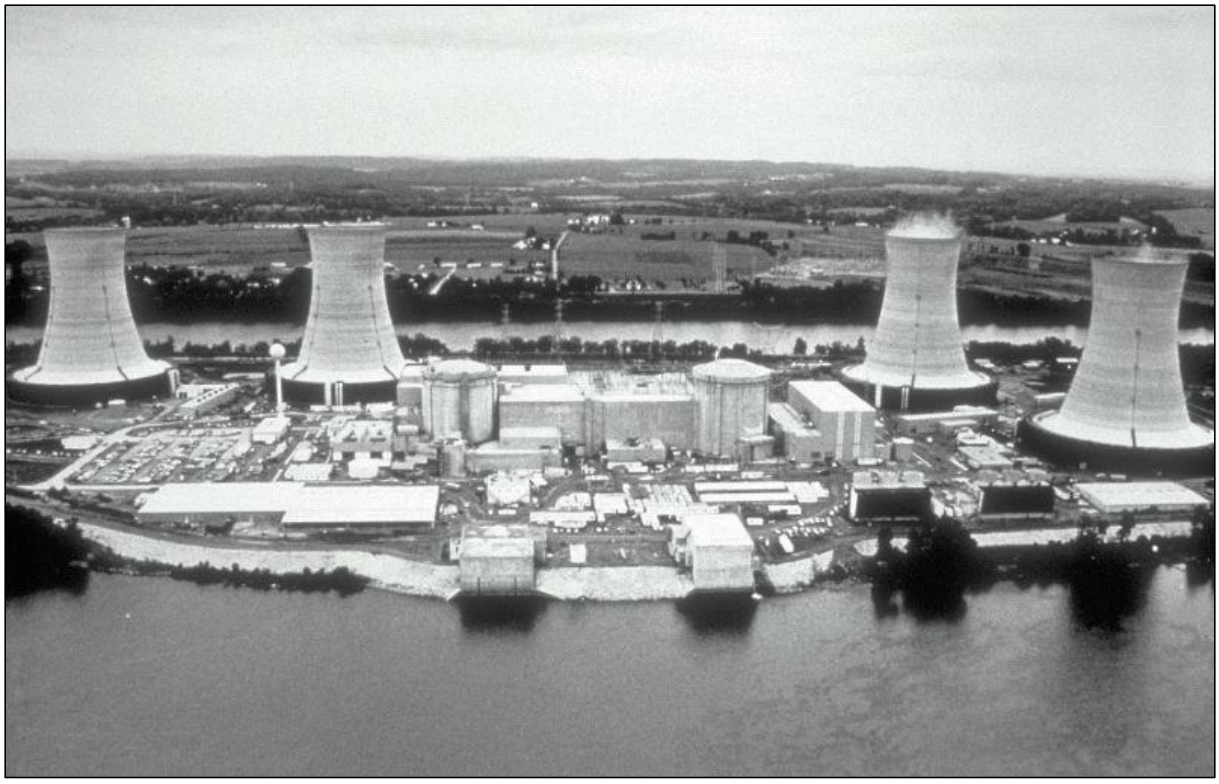
Meanwhile, a ban on fishing off the coast of Fukushima has been reinstated after being lifted last year. This comes on the back of more worrying reports that 6 more children in Fukushima Prefecture were diagnosed with thyroid cancer since May, bringing the total to 18 since the crisis began.

Now, in one of the latest signs of how thoroughly the situation has been mishandled, a group of Fukushima residents are suing the Japanese government for failing to provide medical and housing assistance that had been promised by law last year. The aid was supposed to be delivered to those living in zones of high radiation that were not designated as evacuation zones, but the 19 plaintiffs are alleging that the government has not even drawn up the guidelines necessary to deliver the assistance.

Three Mile Island accident: 1.3

The location of the worst nuclear disaster in the history of the United States was on 3 mile island in Pennsylvania on March 28, 1979. At 4 a.m. a large amount of nuclear reactor coolant was released, due to mechanical and human errors. Plant operators were undertrained and didn't realize what exactly had happened.

This resulted in the release of radioactive gases and Radioactive Iodine into the air and environment. 2.5 million curies of radioactive gases and approximately 15 curies of iodine-131 were released into the environment. Additionally, during the investigation the Nuclear Regulatory Committee authorized of the release of 40,000 gallons of radioactive waste water into the Susquehanna River to stabilize the core.



In August 1979 Cleanup started and didn't officially end until December 1993. It cost a total of $1 billion dollars, and caused more than of 2.4 billion in property damages. The event was classified as an "Accident with Wider Consequences" on the International Nuclear Event Scale.

Although studies and statistics were gathered to determine the fall out, the "wider consequences" go farther than the generation, or humans, during that time. Untold problems with the environment are apparent, and more disasters will only further the damage.

World war Dumping: 1.4

Throughout the millennia, mankind has devised incredible ways to kill, torture and injure others. World War 1 and 2 was the poster child for these developments.



The invention of Mustard gas, Phosgene, Incendiary bombs, Lewisite, Sarin, Tabun, Phosphorus, Cluster bomb, and other items brought unspeakable cruelty to ourselves and our earth. Unfortunately, much of these items were left over after both wars, and what wasn't needed was dumped in the ocean . . . with the prominent thought at the time being "out of sight out of mind". It was also the "economical" way to destroy unneeded un-pleasantries.

After World war two, in 1946 until 1972. Thankfully in 1972 nations signed the London Convention effectively ended dumping.

There are over 32 disposal sites off United States Atlantic coastline, many dump sites are estimated and largely nothing is known about what is inside of these dangerous chemical weapons. There is an unknown amount of dump sites off the pacific coast. The number is thought to be higher off the pacific coast.



Locations:

North sea:

-The Philip Heiniken was sunk carrying **2,000 tons** of unidentified German chemical munitions July 24, 1948, in 3,400 feet of water.
-An estimated **2,500 tons** of unidentified German chemical munitions were scuttled in the Marey on Aug. 24, 1948, in 3,900 feet of water.
-The Army and the British dumped an estimated **170,000 tons** of captured German mustard and nerve gas in the Skagerrak area of the North Sea, a relatively narrow strait that separates Norway and Denmark. Much of the chemical ordnance was sunk in 33 German ships, part of Operation Davy Jones Locker.

Mediterranian:
-After World War II, the Army dumped an **unknown quantity** of phosgene and hydrogen cyanide bombs near the west coast resort island of Ischia. The material was loaded at Italian ports under Army control and dumped from Oct. 21 to Dec. 15, 1945.
-Over two weeks in April 1946, the Army disposed of **a load** of U.S.-made mustard gas and Lewisite bombs off Ischia. The number of bombs and where they were dumped has never been determined. The bombs were shipped for disposal from Auera, Italy.
- An **unknown number** of 100-pound mustard filled bombs were dumped in the Mediterranean Sea off Italy after World War II.
- A barge loaded with **100-pound mustard gas bombs**, going from La Serpe to Manfredonia, either sank or listed enough to dump some of its load into Manfredonia Bay, adjacent to the Adriatic Sea on the country's east coast. A few weeks later, some of the bombs were recovered, the barge reloaded and the shipment thrown overboard 54 miles away at an unknown location.
Some of the bombs later were found floating nearby. The Army thinks some bombs settled into the harbor mud. They have never been found, to the Army's knowledge.
-Somewhere off Naples, the Army dumped **13,000 mustard gas mortar rounds and artillery shells**, as well as **438 55-gallon drums of mustard agent**, during or after World War II. The Army doesn't know exactly where that dump zone is.

Atlantic:
-The SS William Ralston filled with **301,000 mustard gas bombs and 1,500 1-ton canisters of Lewsite**
- An estimated **1,700 Lewisite bombs and 1,700 mustard gas bombs** were dumped in the Mediterranean Sea somewhere off St. Raphael in the French Riviera from July to October 1946. The bombs were transported from France and dumped by the U.S. Army, but it's unclear whether they were of U.S. or French manufacture. The Army has no other information on this dumpsite.

Indian Ocean:
-From May 10 to 12, 1945, off India, Pakistan or Bangladesh, **16,000 mustard gas bombs** were dumped that had been stored at Ondal Advance Chemical Park in India during World War II.
-The USS George B. Porter and USS O.B. Martin dumped the bombs. The ships were under orders to dump their loads at least 60 miles offshore in at least 5,000 feet of water. Exactly where the dumping took place is **unknown.**
-The Army recorded three other dumpsites in the Bay of Bengal in May 1945, but it is **unclear** whether they are one or separate disposal sites.
-Thrown overboard were **9,000 100-pound mustard gas bombs; 2,400 500-pound phosgene gas bombs; 8,700 1000-pound phosgene bombs;** and **2,500 1,000-pound cyanogen chloride bombs.** Also tossed overboard were **608 55-gallon drums of mustard agent, 2,600 1-ton containers of mustard agent and 883 1-ton containers** of Lewisite.

Pacific:

An unknown number of 100-pound mustard gas bombs were dumped in Manila Bay from the USS Tilly in December 1941. The bombs had been stored at Fort William McKinley in the Philippines and dumped by order of the Army's Ordnance Department. The exact location is unknown. They haven't been found to this day, to the Army's knowledge. The average depth of Manila Bay is a mere 55 feet and the bay is 125 feet at its deepest.

-About **1,000 pounds of white phosphorous shells** of unknown caliber were dumped with six 1-ton containers of chlorine in Mariveles Bay in 1942. Japan invaded the country at the close of 1941, so the weapons might have been dumped to keep them from falling into enemy hands. Mariveles Bay, at the southern tip of Bataan, is also shallow andhas long been dredged for oysters.

-The U.S. ship Robert Lesley dumped an **unknown number** of leaking mustard gas bombs near Asuncion in the Philippines in October 1945. The Army has no other information.

-As was done in Germany, captured Japanese chemical munitions were dumped off its coast after World War II. The Army also sent several shipments from U.S. West Coast bases for disposal off the Japanese coast.

-The Japanese government has designated eight areas off the coast as **chemical sea dumps** by either the Japanese or U.S. military. At least 52 people have been injured in at least 11 incidents at one dumpsite alone over the past 50 years. Known U.S. dumpsites include:

- **3,200 tons** of unspecified chemical agent, probably part of a captured Japanese stockpile, off the Japanese coast. The Army has no further information.

-One 150-pound chlorine cylinder was dumped off the S.S. Eugene Skinner on March 6, 1946, while en route from Washington state to Yokohama, Japan. It is off Japan's coast.

-More than 1 million Japanese chemical smoke candles were dumped at sea by the Army in 1946. And **191,000 cans** of imitation mustard gas also were dumped.

-The Army dumped at least **3,200 tons** of presumably captured mustard and Lewisite warfare agents at sea from May 8 to Nov. 30, 1946. The Army has no further information.

-The Army emptied its chemical weapon depot near Brisbane in 1945 and dumped it all a scant 20 miles off the island of Cape Moreton in a mere 600 feet of water.

-Over a three-month span, the Army threw overboard at least **8,000 tons** of mustard gas containers, **8,000 tons** of Lewisite containers, **8,000 tons** of artillery shells filled with unidentified chemical warfare agents and 6,400 tons of unidentified toxic "projectiles."

-On Jan. 19, 1970, an Australian fishing trawler pulled up a **1-ton container** of mustard gas in 400 feet of water. No one was hurt. Another 1-ton container washed ashore a few years later.

-On Aug. 25, 1983, two men on a fishing trawler snagged a partially full **1-ton container** of mustard gas off Cape Moreton. No one was injured. The Australian government posted the area on nautical charts as a hazard to mariners.





Dumping of German munitions:

1945

-Dec. : The Army dumped **11,000 tons** of nerve gas, **4,000 tons** of mustard gas and **66,000 tons** of either mustard gas or phosgene gas. Water depth is unknown.

-July 1: An estimated **1,349 tons** of unidentified chemical munitions were sunk in the Sperrbrecher in an estimated 2,100 feet of water.

On the same day, a ship called T65 was sunk in 2,100 feet of water, filled with **1,526 tons** of captured chemical munitions.

1946

-July 2: About **671 tons** of unidentified chemical weapons were sunk in 2,100 feet of water in the UJ305.

-Aug 30: An estimated **3,653 tons** of unidentified chemical warfare agents were scuttled in the James Otis in 2,100 feet of water.

1947

-June 6: An estimated **4,000 tons** of unidentified chemical munitions were sunk in the James Sewell in 2,300 feet of water.

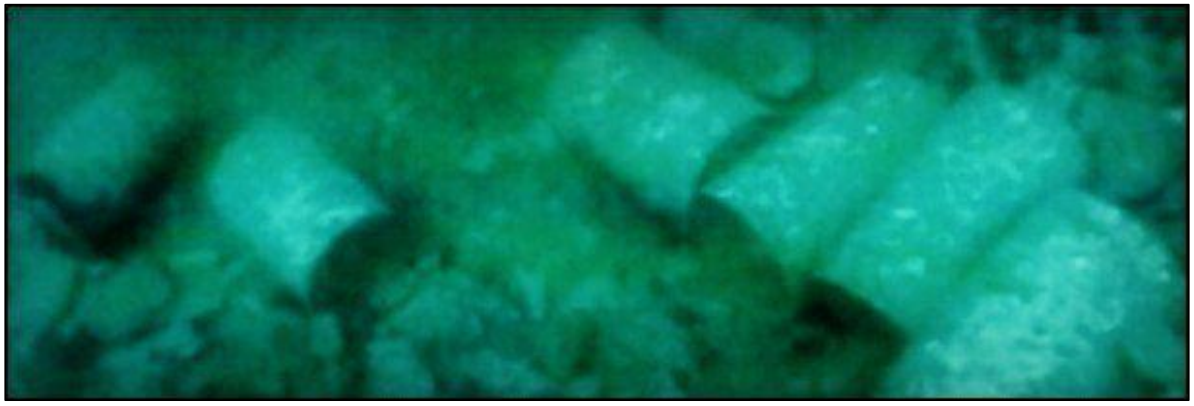
-June 30: **3,000 tons** of unidentified chemical munitions were sunk in the James Harrod in 2,200 feet of water.

-June 30: **1,000 tons** of unidentified chemical munitions were sunk in the George Hawley in 2,200 feet of water.

-July 18: About **6,000 tons** of unidentified chemical munitions were sunk

(please view http://www.dailypress.com/media/acrobat/2005-10/20226255.pdf for comprehensive map)

''The Army now admits that it secretly dumped 64 million pounds of nerve and mustard agents into the sea, along with 400,000 chemical-filled bombs, land mines and rockets and more than 500 tons of radioactive waste – either tossed overboard or packed into the holds of scuttled vessels.'' (6I)



The known records that exist are a guesstimate at best . . . it doesn't accurately portray the amount of discarded weapons of mass destruction/. The last Item I am including in this section is a Internal investigation of United States dumping off of its own coast prepared for Congress.

U.S. Army Records of Past Disposal of Chemical Weapons in the Ocean off the Coasts of the United States through 1970 Date or Time Period Approximate Location of Disposal and Point of Origin Onshore Chemical Weapon or Agent.

1. World War II: Atlantic Ocean, off Charleston, South Carolina
-105 millimeter (mm) mustard projectiles and M70 115-pound mustard bombs

2. World War II Atlantic Ocean, off Norfolk, Virginia
-Unknown

3. August 1944 Pacific Ocean, neither shoreline point of reference nor originating point are specified
-36 M47A2 100-pound mustard bombs and approximately 15,000 unspecified bombs

4. 1944 Pacific Ocean, off Pearl Harbor, Oahu, Hawaii
-4,220 tons of unspecified toxics and hydrogen cyanide

5. 1944 Pacific Ocean, about five miles off Oahu, Hawaii
-approximately 16,000 M47A2 100-pound mustard bombs

6. 1944 (year uncertain) Mississippi River, originating from New Orleans, Louisiana
-More than 20 (number uncertain) leaking M70 115-pound mustard bombs

7. September 14-December 21, 1945 Atlantic Ocean, "Disposal Area Number 1," originating from Edgewood Arsenal, Maryland

-1,154 55 gallon drums of arsenic trichloride, 375 tons of diphenylaminechloroarsine (adamsite) smoke candles, 75,852 4.2-inch distilled mustard shells, 924 M74 10-pound white phosphorus

cluster bombs,
approximately 56,000 smoke canisters, approximately 23,000 smoke projectiles

8. October 17-November 2, 1945 Pacific Ocean, off Hawaii, originating from Waianae, Hawaii
-20 M79 1000-pound hydrogen cyanide bombs, 1,100 M79 1000-pound cyanogens, chloride bombs 125 M78 500-pound cyanogens, chloride bombs, 14,956 M70 114-pound mustard bombs, 30,917 4.2-inch mortar mustard shells, 1,038 one-ton containers of mustard agent, 190 one-ton containers of lewisite

9. 1945 Mississippi River, 3-4 miles south of Braithwaite, Louisiana, as a result of accidental sinking in
quicksand in a ship canal 2 unspecified bombs

10. March 7, 1946 Gulf of Mexico, originating from New Orleans, Louisiana
-Unspecified quantity of mustard projectiles

11. March 10, 1946 Gulf of Mexico, originating from Edgewood Arsenal, Maryland, and loaded for sea disposal at New Orleans, Louisiana
-2 leaking mustard bombs

12. March 21-25, 1946 Atlantic Ocean, "Baker" Site off Charleston, South Carolina, originating from Naval Mine Depot, Virginia
-4 "carloads" of mustard projectiles

13. May 1946 Gulf of Mexico, originating point not specified
-3 phosgene bombs (German origin)

14. July 13, 1946 Gulf of Mexico, 20 miles offshore, originating from Mobile, Alabama
-30 500 kg mustard bombs, 3 250 kg mustard bombs (German origin)

15. August 1-October 17, 1946 Atlantic Ocean, "Baker" Site off Charleston, South Carolina
-lewisite, mustard, phosgene bombs, German mustard and tabun bombs, mustard one-ton containers
mustard projectiles, (quantities unspecified)

16. June 30- July 15, 1947 Pacific Ocean, 12 miles off Aleutian Islands, originating from Attu and Adak, Alaska
-61 containers of mustard agent, 887 containers bulk lewisite

17. December 15-20, 1948 Atlantic Ocean, 300 miles off Florida, originating from Gulf Chemical Warfare Depot, Alabama, via Charleston, South Carolina
-3,711 containers of lewisite 60 M14 bulk lewisite

18. February 20, 1954 Gulf of Mexico, originating from Mobile, Alabama
-one "barge" of riot-control agent projectiles (quantity not specified)

19. January-February 1955 Gulf of Mexico, originating from Mobile, Alabama
-"1 or 2 barges" of unspecified toxic munitions (quantity not specified)

20. November 13-14, 1957 Atlantic Ocean, originating from Edgewood Arsenal, Maryland, and loaded for sea disposal at Colts Neck Naval Pier, Earle, New Jersey.
-48 one-ton containers of lewisite

21. March 20-27, 1958 Atlantic Ocean, off South Carolina, originating from Pine Bluff Arsenal, Arkansas, and loaded for sea disposal at Sunny Point, North Carolina
-1,507 one-ton containers of lewisite, 63 one-ton containers of nitrogen mustard

22. April 19, 1958 Pacific Ocean, 117 miles off San Francisco, California, originating from Navajo Army Depot, Arizona, and Tooele Army Depot, Utah, and loaded for sea disposal at Concord Naval Weapons Station, California
-301,000 M70 115-pound mustard bombs, 1,479 one-ton containers of lewisite

23. May 25, 1958 Pacific Ocean, 117 miles off San Francisco, California, originating from Tooele Army Depot, Utah, and loaded for sea disposal at Concord Naval Weapons Station, California
-6 M47 100-pound mustard bombs, 335 one-ton containers of lewisite, 11 one-ton containers of nitrogen mustard, 2 mustard projectiles

24. June 14-15, 1960 Atlantic Ocean, originating from Edgewood Arsenal, Maryland
-2 one-ton containers of lewisite, 1 lewisite cylinder, non-chemical weapons materials (unspecified quantity of radiological waste)

25. June 18, 1962 Atlantic Ocean, originating from Edgewood Arsenal, Maryland
-378 105 mm mustard projectiles, 341 155 mm mustard projectiles, 1 one-ton container of lewisite, 20 drums of cyanide, 5,252 white phosphorous munitions,, non-chemical weapons materials (421,757 pounds of radiological waste)

26. August 6-7, 1964 Atlantic Ocean near 1960 and 1962 sites noted above, originating from Edgewood Arsenal, Maryland
-456 one-ton containers of riot control agent, 1,700 75 mm mustard projectiles, 74 one-ton containers of mustard agent, 10 M78 500-pound cyanogens chloride bombs, non-chemical weapons materials (800 55-gallon drums of radiological waste)

27. June 15, 1967 Atlantic Ocean, originating from Colts Neck Naval Pier, Earle, New Jersey
-4,577 one-ton containers of mustard agent, 7,380 M55 sarin rockets in concrete vaults

28. June 19, 1968 Atlantic Ocean, originating from Colts Neck Naval Pier, Earle, New Jersey
-38 one-ton containers of sarin and VX, 1,460 vaults holding M55 sarin and VX rockets, 120 drums of canisters of arsenic and cyanide.

29. August 7, 1968 Atlantic Ocean, originating from Colts Neck Naval Pier, Earle, New Jersey
-3,500 one-ton containers contaminated with mustard agent and filled with water, non-chemical weapons materials (unspecified quantity and type of conventional explosives)

30. August 18, 1970 Atlantic Ocean, 250 miles east of Cape Kennedy, Florida, originating from Sunny Point, North Carolina
-12,508 M55 sarin rockets in vaults, 3 155mm sarin projectiles and 1 M23 VX land mine

Source: Prepared by the Congressional Research Service with information from the Department of Defense, U.S. Army Research, Development, and Engineering Command, Aberdeen Proving Ground, Maryland, Corporate Information Office, Historical Research and Response Team, Off-shore Disposal *of Chemical Agents and Weapons Conducted by the United States, March 29, 2001, 15 pp.*
5 National Academy of Sciences. Disposal Hazards of Certain Chemical Warfare Agents *and Munitions. June 24, 1969. 14 pp.*
6 33 U.S.C. 1401 et seq. The "Ocean Dumping Act" is the common reference to Title I of the Marine Protection, Research, and Sanctuaries Act of 1972 (MPRSA, P.L. 92-532), as amended.
7 33 U.S.C. 1412.
8 The U.S. Army Chemical Materials Agency administers the disposal of chemical munitions, including the operation of four disposal facilities located in Anniston, Alabama; Pine Bluff, Arkansas; Umatilla, Oregon; and Tooele, Utah. For further information, see the agency's website at [http://www-pmcd.apgea.army.mil]. (7I)

Oil spills 1.5

These are the only recorded oil spills since the 1900s...that we know of. How many more are unaccounted for? These numbers I have totaled are the numbers *released*. I expect the total numbers to be much higher, aswell as many other spills we weren't make aware of. The deepwater horizon spill was estimated at 4x the amount reported.

Total Tonnes Released Minimum: **6,373,207**: Maximum **7,545,436**

Minimum Released amount of Oil is **12,746,414,000 Lbs**, **1,527,431,276 Gallons**

Maximum Released amount of Oil is **15,090,872,000 Lbs**, **1,808,372,917 Gallons**

(The U.S. measurement of 1 tonne = 2000 lbs. 1 gallon of water = 8.345 lbs, so 2000 lbs / 8.345 lbs/gal = 239.65 gal)

Keep in mind, this is an estimate. There are probably millions more gallons of oil undocumented, such as from ships that were sunk in war. How many munitions and oil did each sunken frigate or carrier take to the bottom?

Date:	Location:	Method of Dispersal: (Tonnes)	Min. Dispersal: (Tonnes)	Max. Dispersal
1907, December 14	England, Isles of Scilly	Vessel: Thomas W. Lawson	7,400	7,400
1910-1911, 14 March – 10 September	United States, California	Oil Well: Lakeview gusher	1,230,000	1,230,000
1937, 6th of March	United States, California	Vessel: Collision SS Coolidge	8,870	8,870
1958, 30th of	United States,	Vessel: African	21,000	21,000

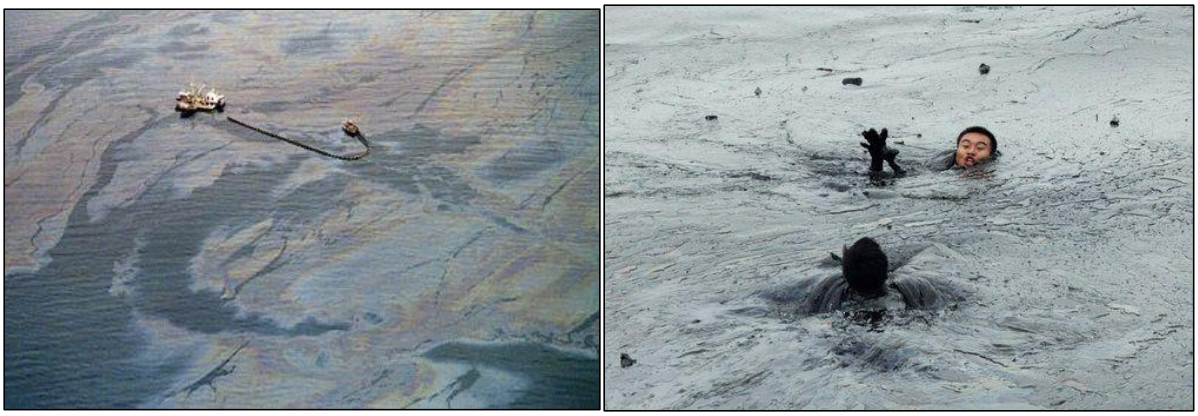
December	Maryland	Queen		
1967, 18th of March	England, Isles of Scilly	Vessel: Torrey Canyon	80,000	119,000
1969, 28th of January	United States, California	Santa Barbara	10,000	14,000
1970, 20th of March	Sweden, Tralhavet Bay	Vessel: Othello	50,000	60,000
1971, 17th January	United States, San Francisco Bay	Vessels: Arizona Standard/Oregon Standard	2,700	2,700
1971, 21st of February	South Africa, Cape Agulhas	Vessel: Wafra	27,000	27,000
1972, 21st of August	South Africa, Stilbaai	Vessels: Oswego-Guardian/Texanita	10,000	10,000
1972, 19th of December	Iran, Gulf of Oman	Vessel: Sea Star	115,000	115,000
1974, 9th of August	Chile, Strait of Magellan	Vessel: VLCC Metula	50,000	50,000
1975, 29th of january	Portugal, Oporto	Vessel: Jako Maersk	88,000	88,000
1975, 31st January	United States, Delaware	Vessel: Corinthos	35,700	35,700
1976 – 1996	Nigeria, Niger Delta	Niger Delta	258,000	328,000
1976, 12th of May	Spain, A Coruna	Urquiola	100,000	100,000
1976, 23rd of June	United States, St. Lawrence River	Nepco 140 Oil spill	1,000	1,000
1976, 15th of December	United States, Massachusetts	Vessel: Argo Merchant	25,000	28,000
1977, 7th of February	Taiwan, Northern coast	Vessel: Borag	34,000	34,000
1977, 26th of February	United states, Hawaii	Vessel: Hawaiian Patriot	95,000	95,000
1977, 22th of April	Norway, North sea	Ekofisk oil field	27,600	27,600
1978, 15th of February	United States, Alaska	Trans-Alaska Pipeline	2,162	2,162
1978, 16th of March	France, Brittany	Vessel: Amoco Cadiz	223,000	227,000
1979, 8th of January	Ireland, Bantry Bay	Vessel :Betelgeuse	64,000	64,000
1979-1980, 3rd of June-23rd of March	Mexico, Gulf of Mexico	Ixtoc I	454,000	454,000
1979, 19th of July	Trinidad and Tobago	Vessels: Atlantic/Aegean Captain	287,000	287,000
1979, 1st of November	United States, Texas	Vessel: Burmah Agate	8,440	8,440
1979, 15th of November	Turkey, Bosphorus	Vessel: Independenta	95,000	95,000
1980, 23rd of February	Greece, Pylos	Vessel: Irenes Serenade	100,000	100,000
1980, 7th of March	France, Brittany	Vessel: Tanio	13,500	13,500

1983, 4th of February	Iran, Persian Gulf	Nowrus Field Platform	260,000	260,000
1983, 6th August	South Africa, Saldanha Bay	Vessel: Castillo de Bellver	252,000	252,000
1984, 19th of March	United States, Washington	Vessel: SS Modil Oil	550	550
1985, 28th of September	United States, Pennsylavania	Vessel: Grand Eagle	1,400	1,400
1985, 6th of December	Iran, Kharg Island	Vessel: Nova	70,000	70,000
1988, 2nd of January	United States, Pennslyvania	Ashland oil spill	10,000	10,000
1988, 10th of November	Canada, Nova Scotia	Vessel: Odyssey	132,000	132,000
1989, 24th March	United States, Prince William Sound	Vessel: Exxon Valdez	37,000	104,000
1989, 24th of June	United States, Penslyvannia	Vessel: Presidente Rivera	993	993
1989, 19th of December	Spain, Las Palmas de Gran Canaria	Vessel: Khark 5	70,000	80,000
1990, 1st of january	United States, New Jersey	Arthur Kill Pipeline	1,840	1,840
1990, 7th of February	United States, California	Vessel: American Trader	979	981
1990, 8th of June	United States, Texas	Mega Borg	16,499	16,499
1991, 23rd of January	Iraq	Gulf War	270,000	820,000
1991, 11th April	Italy, Mediteranian sea	Vessel: MT Haven	144,000	144,000
1991, 28th Of May	Angola	Vessel: ABT Summer	260,000	260,000
1991, 21st July	Australia, Indian Ocean	Vessel: Kirki	17,280	17,280
1992, 2nd of March	Uzbekistan	Fergana Valley	285,000	285,000
1992, 26th of April	Mozambique, Maputo	Vessel: Katina P	72,000	72,000
1992, 3rd of December	Spain, A Coruna	Aegean Sea	74,000	74,000
1993, 5th January	United Kingdom, Shetland	Vessel: Mv Braer	85,000	85,000
1994, 7th of January	Puerto Rico	Morris J. Bermanoil spill	2,600	2,600
1994, 31st of March	United Arab Emirates	Seki oil spill	15,900	15,900
1996, 19th of January	United States, Rhode Island	North Cape	2,500	2,500
1996, 15th of February	England, Pembrokeshire	Vessel: Sea Empress	40,000	72,000
1996, 27th of September	United States,	Vessel: Julie N.	586	586
1997, December	Japan, Sea of japan	Vessel: Nakhodka	6,240	6,240

1998, 12th of January	Nigeria	Mobil Nigeria oil spill	5,500	5,500
1999, 4th of February- 9th of march	United States, Oregon	Vessel: MV New Carissa	230	230
1999, 12th of December	France, Bay of Biscay	Vessel: Erika	15,000	25,000
2000, January	Brazil, Rio de Janeiro	Petrobras pipeline	1,100	1,100
2000, June	South Africa, Cape Town	Vessel: Treasure	1,400	1,400
2000, June	Norway, Helland Hansen ridge	Project Deep Spill	100	100
2000, 1st of August	Canada, British Columbia	Pine River	850	850
2001, january	Ecuador, Galapagos Islands	Vessel: Jessica	568	568
2001, 14th of january	Taiwan, Southern coast	Amorgos oil spill	1,150	1,150
2001, 15th of March	Brazil, Roncador Oil Field	Vessel: Petrobras36	274	274
2001, May-June	Nigeria	2001 Shell Ogbodo oil spill	Unknown	Unknown
2001, 4th of October	United States, Alaska	Trans-Alaska Pipeline gunshot spill	932	932
2001, 23rd of November	Brazil, Rio de Janeiro	Manguinhos refinery	34	97
2002, 6th of October	Yemen, Gulf of Aden	Limburg	12,200	12,200
2002, 13th of November	Spain, Galicia	Prestige oil spill	63,000	63,000
2003, 27th of April	United States, Massachusetts	Bouchard No. 120	320	320
2003, 28th of July	Pakistan, Karachi	Vessel: Tasman Spirit	28,000	30,000
2004, 16th-17thof september	United States, Louisiana	Chevron-Texaco tank collapse	423	423
2004, 16th of September- 6thof october	United States, Louisiana	MP-69 Nakika 18" & MP-151 Nakika 18" pipeline	618	618
2004, 16th of September-19thof september	United States, Louisiana	MP-80 Delta 20" pipeline	963	963
2004, 26th of November	United States, New Jersey	Vessel: Athos 1	860	860
2004, 8th of December	United States, Alaska	Vessel: MV Selendang Ayu	1,560	1,560
2005, 30th of August	United States, Louisiana	Sundown Energy	42	42
2005, 30th of August	United States, Louisiana	Shell Pipeline Oil	44	44
2005, 30th of August	United States, Louisiana	Venice Energy Services Company	81	81
2005, 30th of August	United States, Louisiana	Chevron	170	170

2005, 30th of August	United States, Louisiana	Bass Enterprises	1,500	1,500
2005, 30th of August	United States, Louisiana	Murphy Oil USA refinery spill	2,660	2,660
2005, 30th of August	United States, Louisiana	Chevron	3,200	3,200
2005, 30th of August	United States, Louisiana	Shell	3,400	3,400
2005, 30th of August	United States, Louisiana	Bass Enterprises	12,000	12,000
2006, 2nd of March	United States, Alaska	Prudhoe Bay oil spill	653	689
2006, 19th of june	United States, Louisiana	Citgo	6,500	6,500
2006, 14th-15thof july	Lebanon	Jiyeh power station oil spill	20,000	30,000
2006, 11th of August	Philippines	Guimaras oil spill	172	1,540
2007, 24th of July	Canada, British Columbia	Burnaby Oil Spill	201	201
2007, 23rd of October-17th of December 2007	Mexico, Bay of Campeche	Vessel: Kab 101	1,869	1,869
2007, 7th of November	United States, California	COSCO Busan oil spill	188	188
2007, 11th of November	Russia	Kerch Strait oil spill	1,000	1,000
2007, 7th of December	South Korea, Yellow Sea	2007 Korea oil spill	10,800	10,800
2007, 12th of December	Norway	2007 Statfjord oil spill	4,000	4,000
2008, 28th of July	United States, Louisiana	2008 New Orleans oil spill	8,800	8,800
2009, February	Ireland, Southern coast	West Cork oil spill	300	300
2009, 10th of March	Australia, Queensland	2009 Queensland oil spill	230	230
2009, 8th of April	Namibia, Southern coast	2009 Lüderitz oil spill	Unknown	Unknown
2009, 31st of july	Norway, Rognsfjorden	Full City oil spill	200	200
2009, 21st of August	Australia, Timor Sea	Montara oil spill	4000	30,000
2010, 5 January	China, Chishui River	Yellow River oil spill	130	130
2010, 23 January	United States, Texas	2010 Port Arthur oil spill	1,500	1,500
2010, 3 April	Australia, Great Keppel Island	2010 Great Barrier Reef oil spill	3	4
2010, 20 April– 15 July	United States, Gulf of Mexico	Deepwater Horizon	492,000	627,000
2010, 1 May	Nigeria, Niger Delta	2010 ExxonMobil oil spill	3,246	95,500

2010, 25 May	Singapore, Singapore Strait	Vessel: MT Bunga Kelana 3	2,000	2,500
2010, 25 May	United States, Alaska	Trans-Alaska Pipeline spill	400	1,200
2010, 11 June– 12	United States, utah	Red Butte Creek oil spill	65	107
D2010, 16 June – 23 June	Egypt, Red Sea	Jebel al-Zayt oil spill	Unknown	Unknown
2010, 16 June – 23 June 2010	China, Yellow Sea	Xingang Port oil spill	1,500	90,000
2010, 26 July	United States, Michigan	Talmadge Creek oil spill	2,800	3,250
2010, 27 July– 1 August	United States, Gulf of Mexico	Barataria Bay oil spill	23	45
2010, 7 August– 9 August	India, Arabian Sea	Vessels: MV MSC Chitra and MV Khalijia 3	400	800
2011, 11 January	Italy, Porto Torres	Fiume Santo power station	15	15
2011, 21 january	India, Arabian Sea	Mumbai-Uran pipeline spill	40	55
2011, 29 April	Canada, Alberta	2011 Little Buffalo oil spill	3,800	3,800
2011, 4 June	China, Bohai Bay	Bohai Bay oil spill	204	204
2011 1st of July	United States, Yellowstone River	2011 Yellowstone River oil spill	105	140
2011 , 10 August– 13 August	United Kingdom, North Sea,	North Sea oil spill	216	216
2011, 5 October – August 2012	New Zealand, Bay of Plenty	Rena oil spill	350	350
2011, 7 November – 15 November	Brazil, Campos Basin	Campos Basin oil spill	89	400
2011, 16th of december	France, Brittany	TK Bremen	220	220
2011, 21st of december	Nigeria, Bonga Field	Nigeria oil spill	5,500	5,500
2012,8th of june	Canada, Sundre	Sundre, Alberta oil spill	410	410
2012, 29th of october	United States, New Jersey	Arthur Kill storage tank spill (Hurricane Sandy)	1,090	1,130
2013, 30th of march	United States, Arkansas	2013 Mayflower oil spill	260	954













Trash: 1.6

What if people gathered one day a week to pick up trash in their area? Just how much trash is on our earth and in our Oceans?

Imagine 7 Billion people in this world all contributing to the problem. Many individuals have sworn to recycle and not to litter, but these stewards are in the minority.

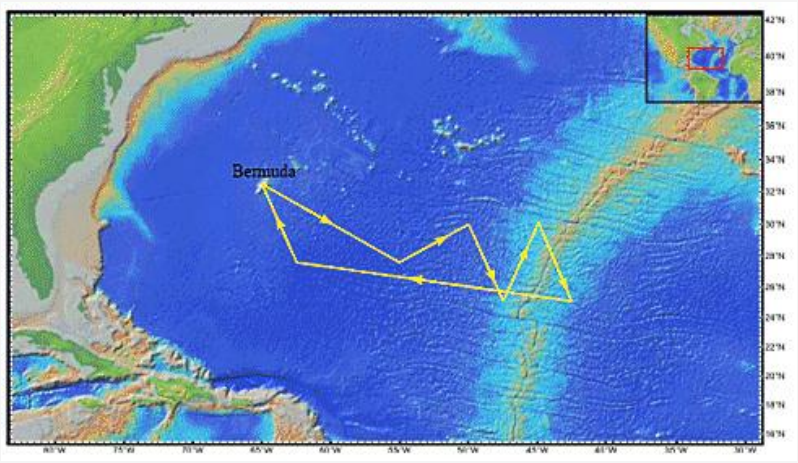
There are large areas in the oceans miles wide that are strictly garbage patches. One of these stands out above the rest.

Known as the Great Pacific Ocean Garbage patch, it stretches for HUNDREDS of miles in the pacific ocean with all kinds of rubbish and discarded materials. Formed by the ocean currents, discarded run off from rivers and tributaries as well as objects discarded from ships, the problem is only getting worse not better.

Massive garbage patch discovered in Atlantic Ocean; 1,000 miles long

(smartplanet.com)

10 Comments



Billions of pieces of plastic trash are accumulating in a massive garbage patch in the Atlantic Ocean, mirroring the Texas-sized one in the Pacific, scientists have found.

Located hundreds of miles off the coast of North America — between 22 and 38 degrees north latitude, or about the distance from Cuba to Virginia — the patch poses health risks to fish, seabirds and marine animals.

Like the infamous Great Pacific Garbage Patch, debris can circulate for years, accumulating as the result of ocean currents.

The patch was found by student researchers participating in the Sea Education Association's semester academic program, who over 22 years deployed thousands of fine-meshed plankton nets in the area to discover the makeup of the patch.

They found that most of the debris is comprised of tiny pieces of trash — each "less than a tenth the weight of a paper clip," according to *National Geographic* –that came from consumer product litter either blown off open landfills or directly disposed of in the ocean.

Students found some areas as dense as 520,000 bits per square mile, or approximately 200,000 bits per square kilometer.

In comparison, spots of the Great Pacific Garbage Patch have been found to be as dense as 1.9 million bits per square mile, or approximately 750,000 bits of plastic per square kilometer (and several tens of feet below the surface).

SEA oceanographer Kara Lavender Law revealed the discovery on February 23 at the American Geophysical Union's 2010 Ocean Sciences meeting in Portland, Oregon. (3I)












Scientists say trash like plastic will outlast our species. Due to polyethylene terephthalate, plastic does not biodegrade like Organic substances. Many scientists place its life span at 500-1500 years in a landfill, possibly more.

With materials such as Hemp and Plastics made from plants, or even recycled plastic, we can reduce the footprint humans leave on the planet.

Conclusion: 1.7

The darkest chapter yet awaits mankind. Our carelessness for ourselves and our Earth is horrendously abysmal.

We have sown the seeds of destruction, and the crop has not yet bloomed. We are on both the precipice of destruction and enlightenment . . . we have not yet solidified out future. We must stem the tide of evil and destruction. We must evolve, or we and all other sacred life face annihilation by our hand.

The saddest thing is this doesn't have to be. We are a marvel of Species, we have created monolithic monuments that are mathematically and astronomically precise, we have created an alternate reality called the Internet that holds the collective consciousness and history of all mankind, we project images millions of miles, we are the only Earth bound species to reach the Moon, Mars and the outer limits of Space . . . why can't we realize the simplest of truths?

We can change. We can evolve, hopefully before it's too late. We have a responsibility given to us unspoken when we inherited this planet and gained consciousness, we must not let evil destroy us and all we love.

How long until our ocean in uninhabitable? How long before its waters are so polluted we can no longer swim on its beaches or troll its depths for food? How many billions of sea creatures large and small have we and are we destroying? Why do we think only our instant gratification matters?

Animals feel pain and pleasure as we do, yet we act as if we are the only force of nature in the universe.

We can only move forward together, or we will perish together.



3. Science of Angels

-(1I) http://www.themorgan.org/collections/collections.asp?id=730
-(1I) http://www.gatewaystobabylon.com/
-(2I) Ancient wisdom
-(3I) http://www.sacred-texts.com/hin/
-(4B) Holy Bible
-(5B) Author: Sudarshan Kumar Sharma, Year: 2007 ISBN: 8171103022
-(6B) Peter Lancaster Brown. 'Megaliths, Myths and Men'. 1977. Book Club Associates.
-(7I) http://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/Category:Wickiana
-(8I) http://www.smithsonianmag.com/people-places/john.html
-(9B) After the Cult: Perceptions of Other and Self in West New Britain (Papua New Guinea) Author: Holger Jebens, ISBN-10: 0857457985, ISBN-13: 978-0857457981

4. Precession of faith

-(1I) http://www.infis.org/downloads/mr1997cenglpdf.pdf ;
-(2I) http://news.nationalgeographic.com/news/2008/11/081104-israel-shaman-missions.html
-(3B) Holy Bible
-(4I) http://www.ancient-wisdom.co.uk/shamanism.htm
-(5I) www.hinduwebsite.com/history/indus.asp
-(6I) http://www.india-religion.net/ancient-india-religion.html
-(7I) http://www.indotemple.com/content/indus-civilization-harappa-mohenjo-daro
-(8I) http://www.sciencedaily.com/releases/2006/11/061130081347.htm
-(9I) http://www.theoi.com/Text/Ap1b.html#125

5. Precession of Culture

-(1I) http://www.ancient-wisdom.co.uk/serbiavinca.htm
-(2I) http://www.ancient-wisdom.co.uk/sumeria.htm
-(3B) M. Lehner. The Complete Pyramids. 1997. Thames and Hudson.
-(4I) http://www.ancient-wisdom.co.uk/egyptghiza.htm
-(5I) http://www.globalpost.com/dispatch/news/regions/asia-pacific/india/121116/indus-civilization-2000-years-old-archaeologists
-(6I) http://www.sacred-texts.com/hin/m08/index.htm
-(7b) Holy Bible
-(8b) ISBN-10: 159018565X, ISBN-13: 978-1590185650 Don Nardo The Minoans (Lost Civilizations
-(9I) http://www.ancient-wisdom.co.uk/greece.htm
-(10I) http://www.ancient-wisdom.co.uk/greeceknossos.htm
-(11B) 3). D. Davidson & H. Aldersmith. The Great Pyramid: It's Devine Message. 1924. Williams and Norgat
-(12I) http://74.125.77.132/search?q=cache:czCzAbRH7P0J:www.geo.lt/Seminaras_2008/Pages%2520103-148.PDF+delphi+prehistoric&hl=en&ct=clnk&cd=3&gl=uk
-(13I) http://www.ancient-wisdom.co.uk/greecedodona.htm
-(14I) http://www.ancient-wisdom.co.uk/antikythera.htm
-(15I) http://www.ancient-wisdom.co.uk/egypt.htm

6. Archaeological Anomalies of Astronomy

-(1I) http://www.ancient-wisdom.co.uk/astronomy.htm
-(1b) Holy Bible
-(3I) 1). The Oxford Guide: Essential Guide to Egyptian Mythology, Edited by Donald B. Redford, p302-307, 2003. Berkley.
2). http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Orion_Correlation_Theory
3). Ruggles C. Ancient Astronomy: An Encyclopaedia of Cosmology and Myth. 2005.
4). D. Sullivan. Ley Lines: A Comprehensive Guide to Alignments. 1999. Piatkus press.
21). G. Hancock. Fingerprints of the gods. Mandarin. 1996.
- (6I) http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/europe/4912040.stm
- (2b) I. Van Sertima. Journal of African Civilisations. Vol 12. Spring, 1994.
- (3b) J. N. Lockyer. The Dawn of Astronomy. 1964. M.I.T. Press

- (4I) http://www.ancient-wisdom.co.uk/egyptastronomy.htm

7. The God fragment

-(1B) the emerald tablet
-(2B) Corpus Hermeticum
-(3I) http://www.encyclopedia.com/topic/Akhenaten.aspx
-(4I) http://www.ancientegyptonline.co.uk/akhenaten.html
-(5I) http://www.touregypt.net/18dyn10.htm
-(6B) Assorted Apocryphal texts
-(7B) The Book of Enoch

8. Pagan Tradition

-(1I) http://www.olrl.org/Lessons/
-(2I) http://www.vatican.va/archive/compendium_ccc/documents/archive_2005_compendium-ccc_en.html
-(3I) http://www.touregypt.net/bod5.htm#ixzz2YI0WtNjY

9. Attrocities of the Church

-(1B) Holy Bible
- (2I) http://www.religionfacts.com/christianity/people/constantine.htm
-(2B) The History of the Medieval World: From the Conversion of Constantine to the First Crusade, Susan Wise Bauer, W. W. Norton & Company, 2010, 0393078175, 9780393078176
-(3I) http://www.notablebiographies.com/Ch-Co/Charlemagne.html
-(4B) Hindley Crusades p. 14
-(4I) http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Crusades#cite_ref-Hindley15_6-0
-(4I2) http://www.britannica.com/EBchecked/topic/144695/Crusades

10. Todays peril

-(1B) Holy Bible
-(2I) http://maps.yandex.ru/-/CBeG7Hyk
-(3I) http://www.unscear.org/unscear/en/chernobyl.html
-(4I) http://www.huffingtonpost.com/2013/07/10/sea-water-contamination- fukushima_n_3572278.html
-(5I) http://fukushimaupdate.com/us-west-coast-to-receive-dangerous-levels-of-fukushima-radiation/
-(6I) http://www.dailypress.com/news/dp-chemdumping-stories,0,3076904.storygallery
-(7I) http://www-pmcd.apgea.army.mil

11. Amnesia

-(1I) http://www.onehundreddollarsamonth.com/2012/11/pictures-of-front-yard-vegetable-gardens/
-(2I) http://business.time.com/2011/07/15/charges-dropped-against-woman-for-front-yard-vegetable-garden/
-(2B) Marc J. Seifer, Wizard: The Life and Times of Nikola Tesla. Page 228.
-(3I) http://www.smartplanet.com/blog/smart-takes/massive-garbage-patch-discovered-in-atlantic-ocean-1000-miles-long/4804
-(4I) http://now.msn.com/millions-of-honeybees-found-dead-in-canada

12. Epilouge

-(1I) http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/south_asia/1768109.stm
-(2I) http://www.space.com/7328-official-water-moon.html
-(3I) http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Europa_(moon)
-(4I) http://news.nationalgeographic.com/news/2010/04/100428-asteroid-water-first-ice-frost-themis/
-(5I) http://www.foxnews.com/science/2013/07/16/does-long-lost-pyramid-discovery-rival-those-giza/#ixzz2ZIuRCbSH

13. Cross culturality

- http://www.ancient-wisdom.co.uk/crossculturality.htm


I
II
III
IV
V
VI
VII
VIII
1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18

